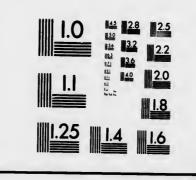


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580 (716) 872-4503 SIM SERVICE TO THE SERVICE TO SER

CIHM Microfiche Series (Monographs)

ICMH
Collection de microfiches (monographies)



Canadian Institute for Historical Microreproductions / Institut canadian de microreproductions historiques



(C) 1993

#### Technical and Bibliographic Notes / Notes techniques et bibliographiques

12X	16X	20x		4X			
				TTT		30 X	
his item is filmed at the reduction document est filmé au taux de ré 0X 14X	ratio checked belo Eduction indiqué ci 18X	w/ i-dessous.	22 X	26×			
Additional comments:/ Commentaires supplémentaire	es:						
			L Gé	nérique (périodiqu	ues) de la li	vraison	
				sthead/			
pas été filmées.	ees pages ii Oill		III	re de départ de la	livraison		
lors d'une restauration appara mais, lorsque cela était possib				ption of issue/	· · · · · ·		
Il se peut que certaines pages				as are title the lift if	d13U/1		
within the tex. Whenever po been omitted from filming/	ossible, these have			tle page of issue/ ge de titre de la liv			
Blank leaves added during res		ar			provient.		
distorsion le long de la marge intérieure		Title on hearter taken from:/ Le titre de i en-tête provient:					
La reliure serrée peut causer distancion le long de la massa		ì					
along interior margin/	Tight binding may cause shadows or distortion along interior margin/		Includes index(es)/ Comprend un (des) index				
Tight binding may cause shar	lows or distortion		(a.	- 			
	Relié avec d'autres documents		Continuous pagination/ Pagination continue				
Bound with other material/							
Planches et/ou illustrations e			Quality of print varies/ Qualité inégale de l'impression				
Coloured plates and/or illust	rations/						
Coloured ink (i.e. other than blue or black)/ Encre de couleur (i.e. autre que bleue ou noire)				nowthrough/ ansparence			
Coloured ink (i.e. other than	blue or black)/		c.				
Cartes géographiques en cou	leur		Pages détachées				
Coloured maps/			P.	iges detached/			
Le titre de couverture manqu	ne		P	iges décolorées, ta	chetées ou	piquées	
Cover title missing/			Pa	iges discoloured, s	tained or f	oxed/	
Couverture restaurée et/ou p	elliculée		L Pa	iges restaurées et/	ou pellicul	hes	
Covers restored and/or lamin	ated/		Pr	ages restored and/	or laminate	d/	
Couverture endommagée			P	iges endommagée:	5		
Covers damaged/			P	ages damaged/			
Couverture de couleur			Pa	ages de couleur			
Coloured covers/			C	oloured pages/			
			ci-desso		2		
ignificantly change the usual met hecked below.	nod of filming, are			uite, ou qui peuve méthode normale			
f the images in the reproduction,			bibliog	raphique, qui peu	vent modifi	ier une ima	ge
ay be bibliographically unique, v	which may alter an	٧		aire qui sont peut	-Atre uniou		
opy available for filming. Featur				é possible de se pr	vouist. Le	uetali2 06	

The to 1

The post of the film

Original Designation of the story of the story of the story or in the story or

The shall TIN whi

Maj diffe enti beg righ requ met The copy filmed here has been reproduced thanks to the generosity of:

**National Library of Canada** 

The images appearing here are the best quality possible considering the condition and legibility of the original copy and in keeping with the filming contract specifications.

Original copies in printed paper covers are filmed beginning with the front cover and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression, or the back cover when appropriate. All other original copies are filmed beginning on the first page with a printed or illustrated impression, and ending on the last page with a printed or illustrated impression.

The last recorded frame on each microfiche shall contain the symbol → (meaning "CONTINUED"), or the symbol ▼ (meaning "END"), whichever applies.

Maps, plates, charts, etc., may be filmed at different reduction ratios. Those too large to be entirely included in one exposure are filmed beginning in the upper left hand corner, left to right and top to bottom, as many frames as required. The following diagrams illustrate the method:

L'exemplaire filmé fut reproduit grâce à la générosité de:

Bibliothèque nationale du Canada

Les images suivantes ont été reproduites avec le plus grand soin, compte tenu de la condition et de la netteté de l'exemplaire filmé, et en conformité avec les conditions du contrat de filmage.

Les exemplaires originaux dont la couverture en papier est imprimée sont filmés en commençant par le premier plat et en terminant soit par la dernière page qui comporte une empreinte d'impression ou d'illustration, soit par le second plat, selon le cas. Tous les autres exemplaires originaux sont filmés en commençant par la première page qui comporte une empreinte d'illustration et en terminant par la dernière page qui comporte une telle empreinte.

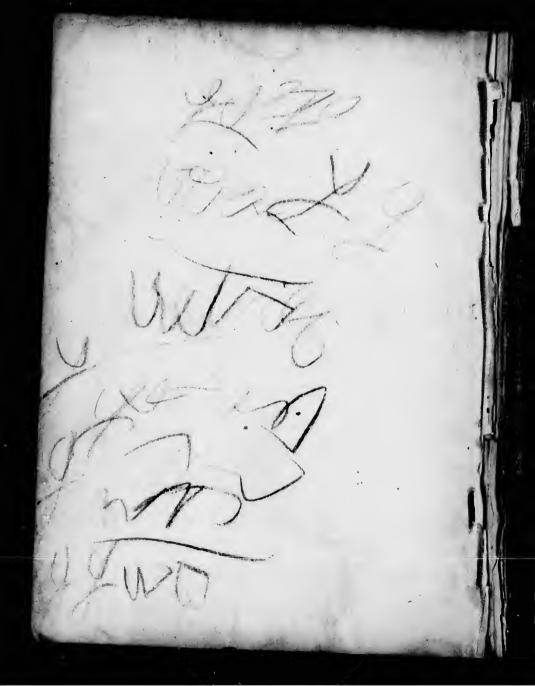
Un des symboles suivants apparaître sur la dernière image de chaque microfiche, selon le cas: le symbole → signifie "A SUIVRE", le symbole ▼ signifie "FIN".

Les cartes, planches, tableaux, etc., peuvent être filmés à des taux de réduction différents.
Lorsque le document est trop grand pour être reproduit en un seul cliché, il est filmé à partir de l'angle supérieur gauche, de gauche à droite, et de haut en bas, en prenant le nombre d'images nécessaire. Les diagrammes suivants illustrent la méthode.

1	2	3
---	---	---

1	
2	
3	

1	2	3
4	5	6



## OTHER PEOPLE'S CHILDREN

CONTAINING A VERACIOUS ACCOUNT OF

## THE MANAGEMENT OF HELEN'S BABIES,

BY A LADY WHO KNEW JUST HOW THE CHILDREN OF OTHER PEOPLE SHOULD BE TRAINED.

ALSO A STATEMENT OF

The Exact Measure of the Success Obtained.

BY THE

AUTHOR OF "HELEN'S BABIES."

TORONTO:
BELFORD BROTHERS, YORK STREET.
MDCCCLXVII.



## Dedication.

THE Author of "Helen's Babies" dedicated that book "To the Parents of the Best Children in the World"; and his commercial hint appended thereunto was so generally taken, that he is impelled by selfishness to seek even a larger class to which to inscribe the present volume. He, therefore, dedicates it, with the customary injunction, to

# Those Pho Know How to Manage Pther People's Children.

taking to his own soul the assurance, that if all of them buy the book, the demand for printing presses will be such as never before was known.



### OTHER PEOPLE'S CHILDREN.

THE writer of a certain much-abused book sat a breakfast one morning with his wife, and their conversation turned, as it had done many times before, upon a brace of boys who have made much fun for the lovers of trifling stories and a great deal of trouble for their uncle. Mrs. Burton, thanks to that womanly generosity which, like a garment, covers the faults of men who are happily married, was so proud of her husband that she admired even his wretched book; she had made magnificent attempts to defend it at points where it was utterly indefensible; but her critical sense had been frequently offended by her husband's ignorance about the management of children. On the particular morning referred to, this critical sense was extremely active, whether because of unusual surcease from care during the week, or because the tender-loin steak belied its name and was underdone, the author had not sufficient time to determine by logical effort, for he was compelled to devote his entire energies to the art of self-defense. Like a prudent general who acknowledges to himself the superiority of his antagonist's force, he attempted to create diversions, but the weakness of all of these was recognized at sight, and treated with merited contempt.

"To think, Harry," said Mrs. Burton, "that you gave so little true personal attention to Budge and Toddie, while you pretended to love them with the tenderness peculiar to blood-relationship, is to wonder whether some people do not really expect children to grow as the forest

trees grow, utterly without care or training."

"I spent most of my time," said Mr. Burton, attacking his steak with more energy than was called for at the breakfast-table of a gentleman whose business-hours were easy—"I spent most of my time in saving their parents' property and their own lives from destruction. When

B

to

a

it

b

had I an opportunity to do anything else?"

A smile of conscious superiority, the honesty of which made it none the less tantalizing, passed lightly over Mrs. Burton's composed features as she replied: "All the while. You misapplied your time by endeavouring to correct the misapplications of juvenile spirit, whereas you should have so treated the little darlings that misapplied energy would have been impossible. An ounce of prevention is worth a pound of cure."

Mr. Burton had always hated proverbs, and now, as he did not know who originated Mrs. Burton's closing quotation, he mentally made a heavy-loaded scapegoat of the wise Solomon, and thought things that should never be whispered in orthodox ears. Mrs. Burton

continued:

"You should have explained to them the necessity for peace, order, cleanliness and self-restraint. Do you imagine that, had you done so, their pure little hearts would not have received it all and acted upon it?"

Mr. Burton offered a Yankee reply.

"Do you suppose, my dear," said he, "that the necessity for all these virtues was never brought to their notice? Did you never hear the homely but significant saying, that you may lead a horse to water, but you can't make him drink?"

With the promptness born of true intuition, Mrs.

Burton went around this verbal obstacle instead of attempting to reduce it.

"You might at least have attempted to teach them something of the inner significance of things," said Mrs. Burton. "Then they would have brought a truer sense to the contemplation of everything about them."

Mr. Burton gazed with admiration almost worshipful at this pure, noble creature, whose impulses had led her irresistibly to the discernment of the motives of action,

and, with becoming humility, he remarked

"Will you tell me how you would have explained the inner significance of dirt, so that these boys could have been trusted to cross a dry road without creating for themselves a halo which should be more visible than luminous?"

"Don't trifle about serious matters, Harry," said Mrs. Burton, after a hasty but evident search for a reply. "You know that conscience and æsthetic sense lead to correct lives all persons who subject themselves to their influence, and you know that the purest natures are the most susceptible. If men and women, warped and mistrained as their earlier lives may have been, grow into sweetness and light under right incentives, what may not be done with those of whom it was said, 'Of such is the kingdom of heaven'?"

Mr. Burton instinctively bowed his head at his wife's last words; but raised it speedily as the lady uttered an opinion which was probably suggested by the holy senti-

ment she had just expressed.

"Then you allowed them to be so dreadfully irreverent in their conversations about holy things," said she.

"Really, my dear," expostulated the victim, "you must charge up some of these faults to the children's parents. I had nothing to do with the formation of the

rest ick-

the vere nts' hen

ver All ring

nce , as sing goat

nis-

ton for you

arts

cesheir cant an't

Mrş.

children's habits, and their peculiar habit of talking about what you call holy things is inherited directly from their parents. Tom Lawrence says, he doesn't believe it was ever intended that mere mention of a man in Holy Writ should be a patent of holiness, and Helen agrees with him."

Mrs. Burton coughed. It is surprising what a multitude of suggestions can be conveyed by a gentle cough. At any rate, the slight laryngeal disturbance to which Mrs. Burton gave expression prepared her husband quite

fully for what followed.

"I suppose," said Mrs. Burton, slowly, as if musing aloud, "that inheritance is the method by which children obtain many objectionable qualities, for which they themselves are blamed, poor little things. I don't know how to sympathise in the least degree with this idea of Tom's and Helen's, for the Maytons and my mothor's family, too, have always been particularly reverent toward sacred things. I know very well that you are right in laying the fault to them instead of the children; but I cannot see how they can bear to inflict such a habit upon innocent children, and I must say that I can't see how they can tolerate it in each other; but families are different."

Mrs. Burton raised her napkin, and with fastidious solicitude brushed a tinv crumb or two from her robe as she finished this remark. Blessed creature! She needed to display some human weakness to convince her husband that she was not altogether too good for earth, and this implication of a superiority of origin, the darling idea of every woman but Eve, answered the purpose perfectly. Her spouse endured the infliction as good husbands always do in similar cases, though he somewhat hastily

their was Writ with

nultiough. hich quite

dren they know ea of hor's t toright out I upon how

lious
oe as
eded
oand
this
oa of
ettly.
ands
stily

dif-

passed his coffee-cup for more sugar, and asked, in a tone in which self-restraint was distinctly perceptible:

"What else, my dear?"

Mrs. Burton suddenly comprehended the situation, and she instantly left her chair and made that atonement which is always sufficient between husband and wife, and then said:

"Only one thing more, you dear old boy, and even that is a repetition, I suppose. It's only this: parents are about as remiss as loving uncles are in training their children, instead of merely watching them. The impress of the older and wiser mind should be placed upon the child from the earliest dawn of its intelligence, so that the little ones shall be determined, instead of being left to chance."

"And the impress is readily made, of course, even by a love-struck uncle on a short vacation?"

"Certainly; even wild animals are often tamed at

sight by master-minds."

"But suppose these impressible little beings should have opinions and wishes and intentions of their own?"

"They should be overcome by the adult mind."

"And if they object?"

"That should make no difference," said Mrs. Burton, gaining suddenly an inch or two in stature and queenly beauty.

"Do you mean that you would really make them obey you?" asked Mr. Burton, with a gaze as reverent as if

the answer would be by absolute authority.

"Certainly!" replied the lady, adding a grace or two

to her fully aroused sense of command.

"By Jove!" exclaimed her husband, "what a remarkable coincidence. That is just what I determined upon when I first took charge of those boys. And yet—"

"And yet you failed," said Mr. Burton. "How I

n

36

wish I had been in your place?"

"So do I, my dear," said Mrs. Burton; or at least I would wish so if I didn't remember that if you had had charge of those children instead of me, there wouldn't have happened any of the blessed accidents that helped to make you Mrs. Burton."

The lady smiled graciously, and answered:

"I may have the opportunity yet; in fact—it's too bad that I haven't yet learned how to keep anything secret from you—I have arranged for just such an experiment. And I'm sure that Helen and Tom, as well as you, will learn that I am right."

"I suppose you will try it while I'm away on my Spring trip among the dealers?" queried Mr. Burton, hastily. "Or," he continued, "if not, I know you love me well enough to give me timely notice, so I can make a timely excuse to get away from home. When is it to be?"

Mrs. Burton replied by a look which her husband was utterly failing to comprehend, when there came help to him from an unexpected source. There were successive and violent rings of the door-bell, and as many tremendous pounds, apparently with half a brick, at the backdoor.

Then there ensued a violent slamming of doors, a trampling in the hall as of many war-horses, and a loud, high-pitched shout of, "I got in fyst," and a louder, deeper one of, "So did I!" And then, as Mr. and Mrs. Burton sprang from their chairs, with faces full of apprehension and inquiry, the dining-room door opened, and Budge and Toddie shot in as if propelled from a catapult.

"Hello!" exclaimed Budge, by way of greeting, as Toddie wriggled from his aunt's embrace, and seized the tail of the family Skye terrier. "What do you think

now? We've got a new baby, and Tod and I have come down here to stay for a few days; papa told us to. Don't seem to me you had a very nice breakbux," concluded

Budge, after a critical survey of the table.

"And it's only jes' about so long," said Toddie, from whose custody the dog "Terry" had hurriedly removed his tail, by the conclusive proceeding of conveying his whole body out of doors—"only jes' so long!" repeated Toddie, placing his pudgy hands a few inches apart, and contracting every feature of his countenance, as if to indicate the extreme diminutiveness of the new heir.

Mrs. Burton kissed with more than usual fervour her nephews and her husband, and inquired as to the sex of

the new inhabitant.

"Oh, that's the nicest thing about it," said Budge. "It's a girl. I'm tired of such lots of boys—Tod is as bad as a whole lot, you know, when I have to take care of him. Only now we're bothered, 'cause we don't know what to name her. Mamma told us to think of the loveliest thing in all the world, so I thought about squashpie right away; but Tod thought of molasses candy, and then papa said neither of 'em would do for the name of a little girl. I don't see that they're not as good as roses and violets, and all the other things that they name little girls after."

make sure of recognition by the Chair.

In his excitement, he failed to realize for some seconds that his brother had concluded, but he finally exclaimed: "An' I—I—I—I—I'm goin' to give her my turtle, an' show her how to make mud pies wif currants in 'em."

"Han!" said Budge, with inexpressible contempt in

w I st I

had dn't ped

bad cret ent. will

ring tily. well tely

was to sive enick-

d, a ud, ler, lrs. oreund ult.

nk

his tone. "Girls don't like such things. I'm going to give her my blue neck-tie, and take her riding in the goat-

gra lea

up

ha

sus

the

do

the

tit

cal

on

SOI

the

bo

Th

ch

liz

alc

Pa

dis

 $\mathbf{B}\mathbf{u}$ die

sh

wi

fu

su

"Well, anyhow," said Toddie, with the air of a man who was wrestling victory from the jaws of defeat, "I'll give her caterpillars; I know she'll be sure to like them, cause they'se got lovely fur jackets all heavenly-green an' red an' brown, like ladies' dyesses."

"And you don't know what lots of prayin' Tod and me had to do to get that baby," said Budge. "My! It just makes me ache to think about it! Whole days and

weeks and months!

"Yesh," said Toddie. "An' Budgie sometimes was goin' to stop, 'caush he fought the Lord was too busy to listen to us. But I just told him that the Lord was our biggesht papa, an' just what papas ought to be, an' papa at home was just like papas ought to be, an' he always listens to little boys fyst, mamma says. An' the baby comeded. Oh. Yes, an' we had to be very good too. Why don't you be real good an' pray lots ?-then may-be you'il get a dear, sweet, little baby!"

The temporary reappearance of the dog Terry put an end to the dispute, for both boys moved towards him, which movement soon developed into a lively chase. Being not unacquainted with the boys, and knowing their tender mercies to be much like those of the wicked, Terry sought and found a forest retreat, and the boys came panting back, and sat dejectedly upon the wellcurb. Mrs. Burton, who stood near the window leaning upon her husband's shoulder, looked tenderly upon them

"The poor little darlings are homesick already. Now is the time for my reign to begin. Boys!"

Both boys looked up at the window. Mrs. Burton going to he goat-

a man t, " I'll them. y-green

od and Iv! It. ys and

s was usy to as our papa lways baby too. ay-be

ut an him. hase. wing ked. boys wellning

13

low

hem

ton

gracefully framed a well-posed pieture of herself as she leaned upon the sill, and her husband hung admiringly upon her words. "Boys, come in the house, and let's have a lovely talk about mamma."

"Don't want to talk about mamma," said Toddie, a suspicion of a snarl modifying his natural tones. "Want

the dog."

"But mammas and babies are so much nicer than dogs." pleaded Mrs. Burton, after a withering glance at the husband, who had received Toddie's remark with a titter.

"Well, I don't think so," said Budge, reflectively. "We can always see mamma and the baby, but Terry we can only see once in a while, and he never wants to see us,

somehow."

"My dear," said Mr. Burton, humbly, "if you care for the experience of another, my advice is that you let those boys come out of their disappointment themselves. They'll do it in their own way in spite of you."

"There are experiences," remarked Mrs. Burton, with chilling dignity, "which are useful only through the realization of their worthlessness. Any one can let children alone. Darlings, did you ever hear the story of little

Patty Pout?" "No," growled Budge, in a manner that would have discouraged any one not conscious of having been born

to rule.

"Well, Patty Pout was a nice little girl," said Mrs. Burton, "except that she would sulk whenever things did not happen just as she wanted them to do. One day sne had a stick of candy, and was playing 'lose and find' with it; but she happened once to put it a way so carefully that she forgot where it was, so she sat down to sulk, and suddenly there came up a shower and melted that stick of candy, which had been just around the corner all the while."

fro

Go

and

her

gre

cor

me

con

wit

and

nic

onl

to:

har

nat

wh

a n

is !

can

(ba

mo

ask

"Is Terry just around the corner?" asked Toddie, jumping up sullenly, while Budge suddenly scraped the dirt with the toes of his shoes and said :

"If she'd et up her candy while she had it she

wouldn't have had any trouble."

Mr. Burton hurried into the back parlor to laugh comfortably, and without visible disrespect, while Mrs. Burton remembered that it was time to ring the cook and chambermaid to breakfast. A moment or two later she returned to the window, but the boys were gone; so was a large stone jar, which was one of those family heirlooms which are abhorred by men, but loved more dearly by women than ancestral robes or jewels. Mrs. Burton had that mania for making presents which posterity has inflicted upon even some of the brightest and best members of the race, and the jar in question had been carefully sealed that morning and set in the sun, preparatory to being filled with raspberry jam.

"Harry," said Mrs. Burton, "won't you just step out and get that jar for me? It must be dry by this time."

Mr. Burton consulted his watch, and replied:

"I've barely time to catch the fast train to town, my dear; but the boys won't fail to get back by dinner-time; then you may be able to ascertain the jar's whereabouts."

Mr. Burton hurried out the front door, and his wife made no less haste in the the opposite direction. The boys were invisible, and a careful glance at the adjacent country showed no traces of them. Mrs. Burton called the cook and chambermaid, and the three women took each one a roadway through the lightly-wooded ground near the house. Mrs. Burton soon recognized familiar voices, and following them to their source, she emerged

from the wood near the rear of the boy's own home. Going closer, she traced the voices to the Lawrence barn, and she appeared before the door of that structure to see her beloved jar in the middle of the floor, and full of green tomatoes, over which the boys were pouring the contents of bottles labelled "Mexican Mustang Liniment" and "Superior Carriage Varnish." The boys become conscious of the presence of their aunt, and Toddie, with a smile in which confidence blended with the assurance of success attained, said:

"We's makin' pickles for you, 'cause you told us a nice little story. This is just the way mamma makes'em, only we couldn't make the stuff in the bottles hot."

Mrs. Burton's readiness of expression seemed somehow to fail her, and as she abruptly quitted the spot, with a hand of each nephew in her own, Budge indicated the nature of her feelings by exclaiming:

"Ow! Aunt Alice! don't squeeze my hand so hard!"
"Boys," said Mrs. Burton, "why did you take my jar

without permission?"

"What did you say?" asked Budge. "Do you mean what did we take it for?"

"Certainly."

"Why, we wanted to give you a s'prise."

"You certainly succeeded," said Mrs. Burton, without

a moment's hesitation.

"You must give us s'prises, too," said Toddie; "s'prises is lovaly: pa gives us lots of 'em. Sometimes they're candy, but they're nicest when they're buttonances" (bananas).

"How would you like to be shut up in a dark room all morning, to think about the naughty things you've done?"

asked Mrs. Burton.

"Huh!" replied Budge, "that wouldn't be no s'prise

Mrs. cook later

id the

oddie.

 $\mathbf{ed}$  the

t she

com-

amily more Mrs.

h post and had , pre-

p out ime."

time; buts." wife The acent

took ound niliar erged at all; we can do that any time that we do anything bad, and papa and mamma finds out. Why, you forgot to bring your pickles home; I don't think you act very nice about presents and s'prises."

con

for

wh

her

rep

you

sile

dol

lize

had

thi

four

plac

"th

selv

do,

mud

 $I \operatorname{di}$ 

said

of a

the

told

the

why

on t

66

"

Mrs. Barton did not explain, nor did she spend much time in conversation. When she reached her own door,

however, she turned and said:

"Now, boys, you may play anywhere in the yard that you like, but you must not go away or come into the house until I call you, at twelve o'clock. I shall be very busy this morning, and must not be disturbed. Now you

will try to be good boys, won't you?"

"I will," exclaimed Toddy, turning up an honest little face for a kiss, and dragging his aunt down until he could put his arms about her and give her an affectionate hug. Budge, however, seemed lost in meditation, but the sound of the closing of the door brought him back to earth, and he threw the door open, and exclaimed:

"Aunt Alice!"

"What?"

"Come here-I want to ask you something."

"It's your business to come to me, Budge, if you have a favour to ask," said Mrs. Burton, from the parlor.

"Oh! Well, what I want to know is, how did the Lord make the first hornet—the very first one that ever was?"

"Just the way he made everything else," replied Mrs.

Burton; "just by wanting it done."

"Then did Noah save hornets in the ark?" continued Budge; "'cause I don't see how he kept 'em from stinging his boys and girls, and then getting killed 'emselves."

"You ask me all about it after lunch, Budge," said Mrs. Burton, "and I will tell you all I can. Now run and play." The door closed again, and Mrs. Burton, somewhat confused, but still resolute, seated herself at the piano for practice. She had been playing perhaps ten minutes, when a long-drawn sigh from some one not herself, caused her to turn hastily and behold the boy, Budge. A stern reproof was all ready, but somehow it never reached the young man. Mrs. Burton afterward explained her silence by saying that Budge's countenance was so utterly doleful that she was sure his active conscience had realized the impropriety of his affair with the jar, and he had come to confess.

"Aunt Alice," said Budge, "do you know I don't think much of your garden? There ain't a turtle to be found in it from one end to the other, and no nice grassy place to slide down like there is at our house."

"Can't you understand, little boy," said Mrs. Burton, "that we arranged the house and grounds to suit ourselves, and not little boys who come to see us?"

"Well, I don't think that was a very nice thing to do," said Budge. "My papa says we ought to care as much about pleasing other folks as we do for ourselves. I didn't want to make you that jar of pickles, but Tod said t'would be nice for you, so I went and did it, instead of asking a man that drove past to give me a ride. That's the way you ought to do about gardens."

"Suppose you run out now," said Mrs. Burton; "I told you not to come in until I called you."

"But you see I came in for my top—I laid it down in the dining-room when I came in, and now it ain't there at all. I'd like to know what you've done with it, and why folks can't let little boys' things alone."

"See here, Budge," said Mrs. Burton, turning suddenly on the piano-stool, "I think there's a very cross little

d.

ce

ch

or,

at

he

ry

ou

tle ild

ıg.

nd

 $\mathbf{n}\mathbf{d}$ 

he

/er

rs.

ed

ng-

8."

aid

cup

boy around here somewhere. Suppose I were to lose something!"

"'Twas a three-cent top," said Budge, "'twasn't only

a something."

"Suppose, then, that I were to lose a top," said Mrs. Burton, "what do you suppose I would do if I wanted it very much?"

"You'd call the girl to find it—that's what I want

you to do now," said Budge.

"I shouldn't do anything of the kind," said Mrs. Burton. Try to think, now, of what a sensible person

ought to do in such a case."

Budge dejectedly traced with his toe one of the figures in the carpet, and seemed buried in thought; suddenly, however, his face brightened, and he looked up shyly and said with an infinite scale of inflection—

"I know."

"I thought you would find out," said Mrs. Burton, with an encouraging kiss and embrace, which Budge ter-

minated quite abruptly.

"One victory to report to my superior officer, the dear old humbug," murmured Mrs. Burton as she turned again to the keyboard. But before the lady could again put herself en rapport with the composer, Budge came flying into the room with a radiant face, and the missing

top.

"I told you I knew what you'd do," said he, "an' I just went and done it. I prayed to the Lord about it. I went up stairs into schember and shut the door, and knelt down an' said, 'Der Lord, bless everybody, an' don't let me be bad, an' help me to find that top again, an' don't let me have to pray for it as long as I had to pray for that baby, for Christ's sake, Amen.' And then when I came down stairs there was that top on the register, just where

I left it. Say, Aunt Alice, I think brekbux was an awful long while ago; don't you have cakes and oranges to give to little boys?"

"Children should never eat between meals," said Mrs. Burton, promptly. "It spoils their digestion and makes

them cross."

"Then I guess my digestion's spoilt already," said Budge, "for I'am awful cross sometimes, an' you can't spoil a bad egg—that's what Mike says. So I guess I'd better have some cake—I like the kind with raisins an' citron best."

"Only this once," muttered Mrs. Burton to herself, as she led the way to the dining-room closet, partly for the purpose of hiding her own face. "And I won't tell Harry about it," she continued with greater energy. "Now here's a little piece for Toddie, too," said Mrs. Burton, "and I want you both to remember that I don't

want you to come in-doors until you're called."

Budge disappeared, and his aunt had an hour so peaceful that she began herself to react against it, and started to call her nephews into the house. Budge came in hot haste in answer to her call, and volunteered the information that the Burton chicken-coop was a great deal nicer than the one at his own house, for the latter was without means of the ingress for small boys. Toddy, however, came with evident reluctance, and stopped en route to sit on the grass and gyrate thereon in a very constrained manner.

"What's the matter, Toddie?" asked Mrs. Burton, whose keen eye speedily discerned that the young man

was ill at ease.

"Why," said Toddie, "I got into a hen's nest where there was some eggs, an' made believe I was a hennypenny that was goin' to hatch little tsickens, an' some of

only Mrs.

olose

want

Burerson

f the ught; ooked on—

ırton, ge ter-

e dear urned again came issing

an' I out it.
; and 'don't or that came where

'em was goin' to be brown, an' some white an' some black, an' they was all goin' to be such dear little fuzzy balls, an' they was goin' to sleep in the bed wif me every night, an' I was goin' to give one of the white ones to that dear little baby sister, an' one of 'em to you, 'cause you was sweet, too, an' they was all goin' to have tsickens of their own some day, an' I sitted down in the nest ever so soffaly 'cause I hasn't got fessers, you know, an' when I got up there wasn't nuffin there but a nasty muss. An' I don't feel comfitable."

Mrs. Burton grasped the situation at once, and shouted: "Toddie, sit right down on the grass. Budge, run home and ask Maggie for a clean suit for Toddie. Jane,

fill the bath-tub."

"Don't want to sit on the grass," whined Toddie. "I

feels bad, an' I want to be loved."

"Aunty loves you very much, Toddie," said Mrs. Bur-

ton, tenderly. "Doesn't that make you happy?"

"No," exclaimed the young man, with great emphasis, "that kind of lovin' don't do no good to little boys with eggy dresses. Wants you to come out an' sit down by

me an' love me."

Toddie's eyes said more than his lips, and Mrs. Burton hurried out to him, prudently throwing a light shawl about her waist. Toddie greeted her with an effusiveness which was touching in more senses than one, as Mrs. Burton's morning robe testified to even the most careless eye by the time that Budge returned. Carefully enveloped in a hearth-rug, Toddie was then conveyed to the bath-room, and when he emerged he was so satisfied with the treatment he had received that he remarked:

"Aunt Alice, will you give me a forough baff every

day, if I try to hatch out little tsickens for you?"

The events of the morning resulted in lunch being an

lack, hour late, so that Mrs. Burton was compelled to make balls. considerable haste in preparing herself for a round of iight, calls. She was too self-possessed, however, to forget the dear possible risks to which her home would be subjected durwas ing her absence, so she called her nephews to her, and their proceeded to instruct them in the duties and privileges er so of the afternoon. Her husband, like any other man, and hen I with a man's deplorable blindness to the finer qualities of An' child-nature, would have considered that the occasion called only for terse threats and rude bribes; but Mrs. Burton was true to her sex and her avowed theories, so she proceeded to appeal to the higher natures of the

children.

"Darlings!" said she, putting an arm around each boy, "Aunt Alice must be away this afternoon for an hour or two. I wonder who will take care of the house for her.

"I want to go wif you," said Toddie, with a kiss.

"I can't take you, dear," said the lady, returning Toddie's salute. "The walk will be too long; but auntie will come back to her dear little Toddie as soon as she can."

"Oh, you're goin' to walk to where you're goin', are you ?" said Toddie, wriggling from his aunt's arm. "Then I wouldn't go wif you for noffin' in the wyld."

The pressure of Mrs. Burton's arm relaxed consider-

ably, but she did not forget her duty.

"Listen boys" said she. "Don't you like to see houses neatly and properly arranged, like your mamma's and mine?"

"I do," said Budge. "I always think heaven must be that way, with parlors an' pictures an books an' a piano. Only they don't ever have to sweep in heaven, do they, 'cause there ain't no dirt there. But I wonder

shoute. run Jane,

a. " T . Bur-

hasis. s with wn by

Burton shawl fusives Mrs. areless envelto the d with

ff every

ing an

what the Lord does to make the little angels happy when

they want to make dirt pies, and can't ?"

"Aunt Alice will have to explain that to you when she comes back, Budge. But little angels never want to make mud-pies," said Mrs. Burton.

"Why, papa says people's spirits don't change when they die," said Budge; "so how can little boy angels

help it ?"

Mrs. Burton silently vowed that at a more convenient season she would deliver a course of systematic theology which should correct her brother-in-law's loose teachings.

At present, however, the sun was hurrying toward Asia, and she made but little progress in securing insurance against accident to household goods.

"You both like nicely arranged rooms," pursued Mrs.

Burton, when Toddie demurred.

I don't like 'em," said he, very positively, "They're the kind of places where folks always says 'Don't!' to

little boys that wants to have nice times."

"But Toddie," reasoned Mrs. Burton, "the way to have nice times is to learn to enjoy what is nicest. People have been studying how to make homes pretty ever since the world began."

"Adam and Eve didn't," said Toddie. "Lord done it for 'em; and he let 'em do just what they wanted to. I bet little Cain an' Abel had more fun than any uvver

little boys that ever was."

"Oh, no, they didn't," said Mrs. Burton, "because they never were in that lovely garden. Their parents had to think and plan a great deal to make their home beautiful. Just think, now, how many people have had to plan and contrive before the world got to be as pleasant a place as it is now! When you look at your mamma's parlor and mine, you see what thousands and millions of people have had to bring about.

when

when

when ingels

nient ology nings. ward insur-

Mrs.

iey're

Peoever

done ed to. uvver

rents
home
e had
pleayour
s and

"Gwacious!" exclaimed Toddie, his eyes opening

wider and wider, "that's wonnerful!"

"Yes, and every nice person alive is doing the same thing now," continued Mrs. Burton, greatly encouraged by the impression she had made, "and little boys should try to do the same. Every one should, instead of disturbing what is beautiful just to try to enjoy it, and want to make it better instead of worse. Even little boys should feel that way."

"I'se going to lemember that," said Toddie, with a faraway look. "I fink it awful nice for little boys to fink

the same finks that big folks do."

"Dear little boy," said Mrs. Burton, arising, "then you won't let anybody disturb anything in Aunt Alice's house, will you—you'll take care of everything for her just as if you were a big man, won't you?"

"Yes, indeedy," said Toddie.
"An' me too," said Budge.

"You're two manly little fellows, and I shall have to bring you home something real nice, said Mrs. Burton, kissing her nephews good-by. "There!" she whispered to herself, as she passed out of the garden gate, "I wonder what my lord and master will say of that victory over imperfect natures, of the sense of the fitness of things? He would have left the boys under the care of the servants; I am proud of having been able to leave them to themselves."

On her return, two hours later, Mrs. Burton was met at her front door by two very dirty little boys, with faces

full of importance and expectancy.

"We done just what you told us, Aunt Alice," said Toddie. "We didn't touch a fing, an' we fought of every fing we could do to make the world pittier. D'just come see,"

With a rather quickened step Mrs. Burton followed her nephews into the back parlor. Furniture, pictures, books, and bric-a-brac were exactly as she left them, but some improvements had been designed and partly executed. A bit of wall several feet long, and bare from floor to ceiling, except for a single picture, had long troubled Mrs. Burton's artistic eye, and she now found that tasteful minds, like great ones, think alike.

"I think no room is perfect without flowers," said Budge; "so does papa an' mamma, so we thought we'd

s'prise you with some."

On the floor, in a heap which was not without tasteful arrangement, was almost a cartload of stones disposed as a "rockery," and on the top thereof, and working through the crevices, was a large quantity of street-dust. several of the crevices protruded ferns, somewhat wilted, and bearing evidence of having been several times disarranged and dropped upon the dry soil which partly covered their roots. Around the base was twined several yards of Virginia creeper, while from the top sprang a well-branched specimen of the Datura stramonium (the common "stink-weed"). The three conservators of the beautiful gazed in silence for a moment, and then Toddie looked up with angelic expression and said:

"Isn't it lovaly!"

"I hope what you brought us is real nice," remarked Budge, "for 'twas awful hard work to make that rockery. I guess I never was so tired in all my life. Mamma's is on a big box, but we couldn't find any boxes anywhere, an' we couldn't find the girls to ask 'em. That ain't the kind of datura that has these flowers just like pretty vases, but papa says it's more healthy than the tame kind. The ferns look kind o'thirsty, but I could not see how to water 'em without wettin' the carpet, so I thought I'd wait till you came home, and ask you about it."

wed her pictures, em, but tly exerce from ng tround that

s," said ht we'd

tasteful

osed as hrough From wilted, nes dispartly several orang a tem (the of the Toddie

narked ockery.
ma's is where,
n't the pretty tame not see nought

There was a sudden rustle of silken robes and two little boys found themselves alone. When, half an hour later, Mr. Burton returned from the city, he found his wife more reticent than ever he had known her to be while two Milesians, with market-baskets, were sifting dust upon his hall-carpets and making a stone-heap in the gutter in front of the house.

#### CHAPTER II.

N the morning of the second day of Mrs. Burton's experiment, the aunt of Budge and Toddie awoke with more than her usual sense of the responsibility and burden of life. Her husband's description of a charming lot of bric-à-brac and pottery soon to be sold at auction did not stimulate as much inquiry as such announcements usually did, and Mrs. Burton's cook did not have her usual early morning visit from her watchful mistress. Mrs. Burton was wondering which of her many duties to her nephews should be first attended to; but, as she wondered long without reaching any conclusion, an eversympathizing Providence came to her assistance, for the children awoke, and created such a hubbub directly over her head, that she speedily determined that reproof was the first thing in order. Dressing hastily, she went up to the chamber of the innocents, and found the noise was occasioned by a heavy, antique centre-table, which was flying back and forth across the room, the motive-power consisting of two pairs of sturdy little arms,

"Hullo! Aunt Alice!" said Budge, "I'se awful glad you came in. The table's a choochoo" (locomotive), "you know, an' my corner's New York an' Tod's is Hillcrest, an' he's ticket-agent at one place an' I at the other. But the choochoo hasn't got any engineer, an' we have to push it, an' it isn't fair for ticket-agents to do so much work besides their own. Now, you can be engineer-—jump on!"

The extempore locomotive was accommodatingly pushed up to Mrs. Burton with such force as to seriously disturb her equilibrium, but she managed to remark:

"Do you do this way with your mamma's guest-cham-

ber furniture?"

"No," said Toddy, "'cause why, 'pare-chamber's always lockted. B'sides that, papa once tookted all the wheels off our tables—said tables waz too restless."

"Little boys," said Mrs. Burton, returning the table to its place with an energy which was somewhat impressive, "should never use things which belong to other people, without asking permission. Nor should they ever use anything, no matter who it belongs to, in any way but that which it was made to be used in. Now, did either of you ever see a table on a railroad?"

"Course we did," said Toddie promptly; "there's a tyne-table (turntable) at Hilcrest, an' annuvver at Dzersey City-how could choochoos turn around if there

wasn't ?"

"It's time to dress for breakfast now," said Mrs. Bur-

ton, in some confusion, as she departed.

The children appeared promptly at the table on the ringing of the bell, and brought ravenous appetites with them. Mrs. Burton composed a solemn face, rapped on the table with the handle of the carving-knife, and all heads were bowed while the host and hostess silently returned thanks. When the adults raised their heads they saw that two juvenile faces were still closely hidden in two pairs of small hands. Mrs. Burton reverently nodded at each one to attract her husband's attention, and mentally determined that souls so absorbed in thanksgiving were good ground for better spiritual seed than Tom and Helen Lawrence had ever scattered. Slowly, however, twice ten little fingers separated, and very large eyes peeped inquiringly between them; then Budge suddenly dropped his hands, straightened himself in his chair, and said:

"Why, Uncle Harry! have you been forgetting again

how to ask a blessing?"

And Toddie, looking somewhat complainingly at his uncle, and very hungrily at the steak, remarked:

"Said my blessin' bout fifty times!"

"Once would have been sufficient, Toddie," said Mrs. Burton.

"Why didn't you say yoush once, then ?" asked Toddie.

"I did; we don't need to talk aloud to have the Lord

hear us," explained Mrs. Burton.

"'Posin' you don't," said Toddie, "I don't fink it's a very nice way to do, to whisper fings to the Lord. When I whisper anyfing, mamma says, 'Toddie, what's you whisperin' for ? You 'shamed of somefing?' Guesh, you an' Uncle Harry's bofe 'shamed at the same time."

Mr. Burton was very anxious to give his wife a pertinent hint, yet dared not while two such vigilant pairs of ears were present. A happy thought struck him, and he

said, in very bad German,—

"Is it not time for the reformation to begin?"

And with a sentence irreproachable in its grammar and accent, Mrs. Burton answered,—

"It soon will be."

other.
ave to
much
eer—
tingly
ously

ıl glad

otive),

s Hill-

t : chamiber's

ll the

ble to ssive, cople, r use

e's a Ozerchere

ither

Bur-

the with d on and ntly

"That's awful funny talk," said Budge. "I wish I could talk that way. That's just the way ragged, dirty men talk to my papa sometimes, and then he gives 'em lots of pennies. When was you an' Aunt Alice ragged an' dirty so as to learn to talk that way?"

"Budge, Budge!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, "thousands of very rich and handsome people talk that way-all

German people do."

"Do they talk to the Lord so?" asked Budge.

"Certainly," said Mrs. Burton.

"Gracious!" exclaimed the young man. "He must

be awful smart to understand them."

Mr. Burton repeated his question in German, but Mrs. Burton kept silent and looked extremely serious, with a ghost of a frown.

"What are you boys and your auntie going to do with yourselves to-day?" asked Mr. Burton, anxious to clear away the cloud of reticence which, since the night before,

had been marring his matrimonial sky.

"I guess," said Budge, looking out through the window, "it's going to rain; so the best thing will be for Aunt Alice to tell us stories all day long. We never do get enough stories."

"Just the thing!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, her face coming from behind the clouds, and with more than its

usual radiance.

"Hazh you got plenty of stories in your stomach?" asked Toddie, poising his fork in air, regardless of the gravy which trickled down upon his hand from the fragment of meat at the end.

"Dozens of them," said Mrs. Burton. "Only think! I listened to stories in Sunday-school for about ten years,

and I've never had anybody to tell them to."

"I don't think much of Sunday-school stories," said

vish Idirty s 'em agged

sands

must

Mrs. ith a

with clear fore.

winfor r do

face its

1 7 " the rag-

ık! ars,

aid

Budge, with the air of a man indulging in an unsatisfactory retrospect. "There's always something at the end of 'em that spoils all the good taste of 'em-something

about being good little boys."

"Aunt Alice's stories haven't any such endings," said Mr. Burton, with a sneaking desire to commit his wife to a policy of simple amusement. "She knows that little boys want to be good, and she wants to see them happy, too."

"Aunt Alice will tell you only what you will enjoy, Budge—she promises you that," said Mrs. Burton, with the cheerfulness of assured success. "We will send Uncle Harry away right after breakfast, and then you shall have all the stories you want."

"And cake, too?" asked Toddie. " Mamma always gives us cakes when she's telling us stories, so we'll sit still

an' not wiggle about."

"No cakes," said Mrs. Burton, kindly but firmly. "Eating between meals spoils the digestion of little boys,

and makes them very cross."

"I guess that's what was the matter with Jerry yeestuday, then," said Budge. "He was eating a bone between meals, out in the garden yesterday afternoon, and when I took hold of his back legs and tried to play that he was a wheelbarrow, he bit me."

Mr. Burton gave the dog Jerry a sympathetic pat and a bit of meat, making him stand on his hind legs and beg for the latter, to the great diversion of the children. Then, with an affectionate kiss and a look of tender solicitude, he wished his wife a happy day, and hurried off to the city. Mrs. Burton took the children into the library, and picked up a small Bible.

"What sort of story would you like first?" she asked,

as she slowly turned the leaves.

"One 'bout Abraham, 'cause he 'most killed somebody," said Toddie, eagerly.

"Oh, no," said Budge; "one about Jesus, because He

was always good to everybody."

"Dear child," exclaimed Mrs. Burton, "goodness al-

ways makes people nice, doesn't it?"

"Yes," said Budge; "'cept when they talk about it to little boys. Say, Aunt Alice, what makes good folks always die ?"

"Because the Lord needs them, I suppose, Budge,"

said Mrs. Burton.

"Then don't he need me?" asked Budge, with a most

pathetic look of inquiry.

"Certainly, dear," said Mrs. Burton; "but he wants you to make other people happy first. A great many good people are left in the world for the same reason."

"Then why couldn't Jesus be left?" said Budge. "Hecould make people happier than every one else put toge-

ther."

"You'll understand why, when you grow older," said

Mrs. Burton.

"I wish I'd hurry up about it and grow, then," said Budge. "Why can't little boys grow just like little flowers do? - just be put in the ground and watered and hoed? Our 'sparagus grows half-a-foot in a day almost."

"You's a dyty (dirty) boy to want to be put in the dirt, Budgie," said Toddie, "an' I isn't goin' to play wif you any more-mamma says I mustn't play wif dyty

little boys."

"Dirty boy yourself!" retorted Budge. "You like to play in the dirt, only you cry whenever anybody comes with water to put on you. Say, Aunt Alice, how long

does people have to stay in the ground when they die before they go to heaven?"

"Three days, I suppose, Budge," and Mrs. Burton.

"Cause that's the way it was with Jesus?"

"Yes, dear.

se He

ss al-

it to

folks

dge,"

most

ants

nany

"He

oge-

said

said

and

al-

the

wif

yty

to:

ues

ng

"And, then, does everybody that the Lord loves go up to heaven?"

"Yes, dear."

"Well, papa says some folks believe that dead people never go to heaven."

"Never mind what they believe, Budge-you believe

what you are taught," said Mrs. Burton.

"But I'd like to know for sure."

"So you will, some day."

"I wish 'twould be pretty quick about it, then," said

Budge. "Now tell us a story."

Mrs. Burton drew the children nearer her as she reopened the Bible, when she discovered, to her surprise, that Toddie was crying.

"I hazhn't talked a bit for ever so long!" he exclaimed,

in a high, pathetic tremolo.

"What do you want to say, Toddie?" asked Mrs.

Burton.

"I know all 'bout burying folks—that's what," said Toddie; "mamma tolded me all 'bout it one time, she did. An' yeshterday me and Budgie had a funelal all by ourselves. We found a dear little dead byde (bird). An' we w'apped it up in a piesh of paper, 'cause a baking-powder box wazn't biz enough for a coffin, an' we dugged a little grave, an' we knelted down an' said a little prayer, an' ashked the Lord to take it up to hebben, an' then we put dyte in the grave an' planted little flowers all over it—that's what."

"Yes, an' we put a little stone at the head of the

grave, too, just like big dead folks," said Budge. couldn't find one with any writin' on it, but I went home and got a picture-book, an' cut out a little picture of a bird, an' stuck it on the stone with some tar that I picked out of the grocery-man's wagon-wheel, so that when the angel that takes spirits to heaven comes along, it can see there a dead little birdie there waiting for him."

"Yesh, an' little bydie ishn't like us-'twon't have to wunner how it'll feel to hazh wings when it gets to be a angel, 'cause 'twar all used to wings 'fore it dieded."

u

al

80

W

M

ho

le

in

W

th

th

on

Wa

"Birds don't go-" began Mrs. Burton, intending to correct the children's views as to the future state of the animal kingdom, when there flashed through her mind some of the wonderings of her own girlish days, and the inability of her riper experience to answer them, so she again postponed, and with a renewed sense of its vastness, the duty of reforming the opinions of her nephews on things celestial. At about the same time her cook sought an interview, and complained of the absence of two of the silver tablespoons. Mrs. Burton went into the mingled despondency, suspicion and anger which is the frequent condition of all American women who are unfortunate enough to have servants.

"Where is the chambermaid?" she asked.

"An' ye's needn't to be a-suspectin' av her," said the cook; "it's them av yer own family that I'm thinkin' hez tulk 'em." And the cook glared suggestively upon the boys. Mrs. Burton accepted the hint.

"Boys," said she, "Lave either of you taken any of

auntie's spoons for anything ?"

"No," answered Toddie, promptly; and Budge looked very saintly and shy, as if he knew something that, through delicacy of feeling and not fear, he shrank from

"What is it, Budge ?" asked Mrs. Burton.

"Why, you see," said Budge, in the sweetest of tones, "we wanted something yesterday to dig the grave of the birdie with, an' we couldn't think of anything else so nice as spoons. There was plenty of ugly old iron ones lyin' around, but birdies are so sweet an' nice that I wouldn't have none of them. An' the dinner-dishes was all lyin' there with the big silver spoons on top of 'em, so I just got two of 'em—they wasn't washed yet, but we washed 'em real clean so's to be real nice about everything, so that if the little birdie's spirit was lookin' at us it wouldn't be disgusted."

"And where are the spoons now?" demanded Mrs. Burton, oblivious to all the witchery of the child's spirit and appearance.

"I dunno," said Budge, becoming an ordinary boy in an instant.

"I doeszh," said Toddie—"I put 'em somewherezh, so when we wanted to play housh nexsht time we wouldn't have to make believe little sticks was spoons."

"Show me immediately where they are," commanded Mrs. Burton, rising from her chair.

"Then will you lend 'em to us neksht time we playzh housh?" asked Toddie.

"No," said Mrs. Burton, with cruel emphasis.

Toddie pouted, rubbed his knuckles into his eyes, and led the way to the rear of the garden, where, in a hollow in the base of an old apple-tree, were the missing spoons. Wondering whether other valuable property might not be there, Mrs. Burton cautiously and with a stick examined the remaining contents of the hole, and soon discovered one of her damask napkins.

"Thatch goin' to be our table-cloff," explained Toddie, "an' that"—this, as an unopened pot of French mustard was unearthed, "is pizzyves" (preserves).

'We

ome

of a

eked

the

see

e to

)e a

to

the

ind

the

he

st-

WS

ok

of

to

is

re

10

n

f

Mrs. Burton placed her property in the pocket of her apron, led her two nephews into the house, seated them with unnecessary violence upon a sofa, shut the doors with considerable noise, drew a chair close to the prisoners, and said:

8

th

ba

S

kı

th

da

ar

m

th

ti

y

0I

bi

th

"Now, boys, you are to be punished for taking auntie's

things out of the house without permission."

"Don't want to be shpynkted!" screamed Toddie, in a tone which seemed as an attempt at a musical chorus

by a saw-filer and an ungreased wagon-wheel.

"You're not to be whipped," continued Mrs. Burton, but you must learn not to touch things without permission. I think that to go without your dinners would help you to remember that what you have done is naughty."

"Iz'he 'most s'tarved to deff," exclaimed Toddie, bursting out crying. (N.B. Breakfast had been finished

but a scant hour.)

"Then I will put you into an empty room, and keep

you there until you are sure you can remember."

Toddie shrieked as if enduring the thousand tortures of the Chinese executioner, and Budge looked as unhappy as if he were a young man in love and in the throes of reluctant poesy, but Mrs. Burton led them both to the attic, and into an empty room, placed chairs in two corners, sat a boy in each chair, and said:

"Now, don't either of you move out of a chair. Just sit still and think how naughty you've been. In an hour or two I'll come back, and see if you think you can be

good boys hereafter."

As Mrs. Burton left the room, she was followed by a shriek that seemed to pierce the solid walls and be heard over half the earth. But turning hastily, she saw that Toddie, from whom it had proceeded, had neither fallen

out of his chair, nor been seized by an epileptic fit, nor stung by some venomous insect; so she closed the door, locked it, softly placed a chair against it, sat down softly and listened. There was a silence after the several minutes required by Toddie to weary of his crying, and then Mrs. Burton heard the following conversation:

"Todd!"
"What?"

"We ought to do something!"

"Chop Aunt Alice into little shnips of bitsh-thatsh

what I fink would be nysh."

"That would be dreadful naughty," said Budge, "after we've bothered her so! We ought to do something good, just like big folks do when they've been bad."

"What doezh big folks do?" asked Toddie.

"Well, they read the Bible and go to church," said Budge. "but you an' me can't go to church, 'cos 'tain't Sunday, and we ain't got no Bible, and we wouldn't

know how to read it if we had."

"Then don't letsh do noffin' but be awful mad," said the unrepentant Toddie. "I'll tell you what we can do" (this after a short pause): "Let's do like that Maggydalin that mamma's got a picture of, and that was bad an' got sorry; letsh look awful doleful and cwosh. See me."

Toddie apparently gave an illustration of what he thought to be the proper penitential countenance and at-

titude, for Budge exclaimed:

"I don't think that would look nice at all; it makes you look like a dead puppy-dog with his head turned to one side. I'll teil you what; we can't read Bibles like big folks, but we can tell stories out of the Bible, an' that's bein' just as good as if we read 'em."

ould is die,

her

ıem

ors

pri-

tie's

, in

rus

ton,

per-

hed eep

ppy of the

eorust

y a ard

len

be

"Oh, yes," said Toddie, repenting at once; let's. I want to be good just awful."

"Well, what shall we tell about ?" asked Budge.

"Bout when Jesus was a little boy," said Toddie, "for he was awful good."

"No," said Budge; "we've been naughty, an' we must tell about somebody that was awful naughty. I think old Pharaoh's about the thing."

"Aw wight," said Toddie; "tell us about him."

"Well, once there was a bad old king down in Egypt, that had all the Izzyrelites there an' made 'em work, an' when they didn't work he had 'em banged. But that dear little bit of a Moses, that lived in a basket in the river, grew up to be a man, an' he just killed one of Pharaoh's bad bangers, an' then he skooted and hid. An' the Lord saw that he was the kind of man that was good for something, so he told him he wanted him to make Pharaoh let the poor Izzyrelites go where they wanted to. So Moses went and told Pharaoh. An' Pharaoh said, 'No, you don't.' Then Moses went an' told the Lord, an' the Lord got awful angry, and turned all the water in the river into blood."

b

he

m

cla

yo

ki

bo

Pl

thi

of

"My!" said Toddie. "Then if anybody wanted to look all bluggy, all he had to do was to go in bathing, wasn't it?"

"But he wouldn't let 'em go then," continued Budge. "So the Lord made frogs hop out of all the rivers an' mud-puddles everywhere, and they went into all the houses, an' folks couldn't keep 'em out."

"I'd just wish mamma an' me'd been in Egypt, then," said Toddie; "then she couldn't make me leave my hoptoads out of doors, if the Lord wanted 'em to stay in the house. I loves hop-toads; I fwallowed one the other day, an' it went way down my stomach."

"Didn't it kick in you?" asked Budge, with natural interest.

"No-o!" said Toddie. "I bited him in two fyst. But he growed togcvver agin, an' dzust hopped right out froe the top of my head."

"Let's see the hole he came out of?" said Budge,

starting across the floor.

" for

must

hink

ypt,

an'

that

the

e of

An'

good

ake

l to.

aid,

ord,

ater

l to

iag,

ige.

an'

the

en,"

lop-

the

her

"It's all growded up again right away," said Toddie, in haste, an' you're a bad boy to get out of your chair when Aunt Alice told you not to, and you've got to tell annuvver story about naughty folks to pay for it—gwon."

Budge returned to his chair, and continued:

"An'old Pharaoh went down to Moses's house, an' said, 'Ask the Lord to make the frogs hop away, an' you can have your old Izzyrelites—I don't want 'em.' So the Lord done it, an' all the glad old Pharaoh was was only because he got rid of 'em; an' he kept the Izzyrelites some more. Then the Lord thought He'd fix 'em sure, so he turned all the dirt into nasty bugs."

"What did little boys do then that wanted dirt to

make mud-pies of ?" asked Toddie.

"Well the bugs was only made out of dry dirt," exclaimed Budge; "just dust like we kick up in the street, you know."

"Oh," said Toddie. "I wonder if any of them bugs

was totatoe-bugs?"

"I dunno," said Budge, "but some of 'em was the kind that mammas catch with fine combs after their little boys have been playing with dirty people's children. An' Pharoah's smart men that thought they could do everything, found they couldn't make them bugs."

"Why," said Toddie, "did Pharaoh want some more

of 'em?"

"No-o-o, I s'pose not said Budge, "but he stayed bad,

so he had to catch it again. The Lord sent whole swarms of flies to Egypt, and there wasn't any musquito-nets in that country either. An' then Pharaoh got good again, and the Lord took the flies away, an' Pharaoh got bad again, so the Lord made all the horses and cows awful sick and they all died."

"Then couldn't Pharoah go out ridin' at all?" asked Toddie.

"No," said Budge, "he had to walk, even if he wanted to get to the depot in an awful hurry. An' it made him so mad that he said the Izzyrelites shouldn't go anyhow. So Moses took a handful of ashes and threw it up in the air before Pharaoh, an' everybody in all Egypt got sore with boils right away."

"Ow!" said Toddie, "I had some nashty boils oncesh, but I didn't know ashes made 'em; I'll 'member that."

"An' Pharaoh said 'No!' again, just as cross as the papa of that nice lady that Peter Gray wanted to marry, so he got some more bothers. The Lord made great big lumps of ice tumble down out of heaven, and he made the thunder go bang, and the lightning ran around the ground like our fizzers did last Fourth of July, and it spoiled all the growing things.

"Strawberries?" queried Toddie.

"Yes."

"An' dear little panzhies?"

"Yes."

"Poo' old Pharo'!" sighed Toddie. "Gwon."

"Then Pharach's friends began to tell him he was bein' a goose, thinkin' he could be stronger than the Lord, an' Pharach kind o'thought so himself. So he told Moses that the men-folks of the Izzyrelites might go away if they wanted to, but nobody else."

"Mean old fing!" said Toddie. "Who did he fink was goin' to cook fings an' go to school?"

varms

ets in

again,

t bad

awful

asked

anted

him

how.

n the sore

cesh.

s the

arry,

t big

made

l the

nd it

was

ord.

oses

ey if

"I dunno," said Budge; but I guess he had a chance to think about it, for the Lord made whole crowds of locusts come. Them's grasshoppers, you know, an' they ate up everything in all the gardens, an' the folks got half crazy about it."

"Then I guesh they didn't tell their little boyish that they mushn't kill grasshoppers, like mamma doesh. Wish I'd have been there! What did he do then ?"

"Oh, he was a selfish old pig, just like he was before," said Budge; "so the Lord said, 'Moses, just hold your hand up to the sky a minute.' An' Moses did it, and then it got darker in Egypt than it is in our coal-bin. Folks couldn't see anything anywhere, and wherever they was when it growed dark, they had to stay for three whole days and nights."

"Gwacious!" said Toddie. "Wouldn't it be drefful if Moses was to go an' hold his hand up in the sky while we're a-sittin' in thezhe chairzh! Mebbe he will; let's holler for Aunt Alice!"

"Oh, he can't do it now," said Budge, "cause he's dead. Besides that, we ain't keepin' any Izzyrelites from doin' what they want to. Old Pharaoh got awful frightened then, an' told Moses he might take all the people away, but they mustn't take their things with 'em—the selfish old fellow! But Moses knew how hard the poor Izzyrelites had to work for the few things they had, so he said they wouldn't go unless they could carry everything they owned. An' that made Pharaoh mad, an' he said, 'Get out! If I catch you here again I'll kill you!' An' Moses said, 'Don't trouble yourself; you won't see me again unless you want me.'"

"Shouldn't think he would," said Toddie. "Nobody

goin' to vizhit kings zust to have their heads cutted off. Even our shickens knows enough not to come to Mike

when he wants to cut their heads off! Gwon!"

"Well, then the Lord told Moses somethin' that must just have made him feel awful. He told him that next night every biggest boy in every family was goin' to be killed by an angel. My! ain't I glad I didn't live there then ! I'd like to see an angel, but not if that's what he wants to do with me. What would you do if an angel war to kill me Tod ?"

"I'd have all your marbles," said Toddie, promptly, "and the goat-carriage would be all mine. Gwon!"

"Well, the Lord told Moses about it, an' Moses told the folks; an' he told 'em all to kill a little lamb, an' dip their fingers in the blood, an' make a cross on their doorposts, so when the angel came along an' saw it he wouldn't kill the biggest boy in their houses. An' that night down came the angel, an' everybody woke up an' cried awfulworse than you did when you fell down stairs the other day-because all the biggest died. You couldn't go anywhere without hearin' papas an' mammas cryin.' "

"Did they all have funerals then?" asked Toddie.

"Of course," said Budge.

"Gwacious!" said Toddie. "Then the little 'Gyptian boys that didn't get killed could look at deaders all day

long! What did Pharo' do 'bout it then?"

"He sent right after Moses an' his brother, in a hurry, an' he told 'em that he'd been a bad king-just as if they didn't know that already. An' he told 'em to take all the Izzyrelites, an' all their things, an' go right straight away-he war in such a hurry that he didn't even invite Moses to the funeral, though he had a dead biggest boy himself. An' all the Egyptian people came too, and begged the Izzyrelites to hurry an' go—they didn't see

ted off. Mike

t must t next ' to be there hat he angel

nptly,

s told n' dip doorıldn't down fulother

tian day

rry,

any-

hey all ght vite ooy' and see

what they war waitin' for. They was so glad to get rid of 'em that they lent 'em anything they wanted."

" Pies an' cakes ?" asked Toddie.

"No!" said Budge, contemptuously. "You don't s'pose folks that's goin' off travellin' for forty years is goin' to think about eatin' first thing, do you ? They borrowed clothes, an' money, an' everything else they could get, an' left the Egyptians awful poor. An' off they started."

"Did they have a 'scursion train?" asked Toddie.

"No," said Budge. "All the excursion trains in the world couldn't have held such lots of people. They rode on camels and donkeys, but lots of 'em walked."

"I don't think that was a bit of fun," said Toddie.

"You would have," said Budge, "if you'd always had to work like everything. Don't you 'member how once when mamma made you work, an' carry away all the blocks you brought up on the piazza from the new buildin'? You walked 'way off to the village to get rid of it."

"Ye-es," drawled Toddie, "but I knew I'd be rided back when they came to look for me. Then what did

they do?"

"They started to travel to a nice country that the Lord had told Moses about, an' they got along till they came to a pretty big ocean where there wasn't any ferry-boats-I don't see what Moses took 'em to such a place as that for, unless the Lord wanted to show em' that no ferry-boats couldn't get the best of Him-when all of a sudden they saw an awful lot of dust bein' kicked up behind 'em, an' somebody said that Pharaoh was a comin'."

"Sould fink he'd seen 'nough of 'em," said Toddie. "Did he come down to the boat to wave his hanafitch

(handkerchief) good-by at 'em?"

"No," said Budge. "He knew there wasn't any boats

there, and so he came to take 'em back again an' make em' work some more."

"Should fink he'd be afraid the Lord would kill him

next," said Toddie.

"P'r'aps he did," said Budge. "But then you see he was awful lazy, an' didn't like to work for himself--papa says there's lots of folks that would rather be killed than to work."

"Then what do they do?" asked Toddie. " They

can't catch any Izzyrelites, can they?"

"No," said Budge, "but they can do what the Izzyrelites done themselves-they borrow other people's money. Well, when the folks saw that 'twas Pharaoh a-comin', they began to grunt, an' pitch into poor Moses, an' told him he ought to be ashamed of hisself to bring 'em away off there to be killed, when they might have died in Egypt without havin' to walk so far. But Moses said: 'Shut your mouth, will you? The Lord's doin' this job.' Then the Lord said: 'Moses, just lift up your cane an' point across the water with it!' An' the minute that Moses done that the water of that ocean went way up on one side, and way up on the other side—just like it does in the bath-tub sometimes when we're splashin', you know-and there was a path right through the bottom of that ocean. An' the people just skooted right along it?"

"Did they put on their rubbers fyst?" asked Toddie. "'Cause if they didn't there must have been lots of little boys spanked when they got across for gettin' their shoes

muddy."

"I don't know about that," said Budge, after a slight pause for reflection. "I must 'member to ask papa about that. But when they all got over they began to grumble some more, for along came Pharoah's army right after 'em.''

make

him

ee he papa than

They

yreloney. min', told

told tway d in said:

job.'
an'
that

p on does you m of

m of it?"

ittle hoes

ight oout able fter "I fink they was a lot of good-for-nothing cry-babies," said Toddie.

"Hah!" grunted Budge. "I guess you'd have yowled if you'd have been trudgin' along through the mud ever so long, an' then seen some soldiers an' chariots an' spears an' bows an' arrows comin' to kill you. But the Lord knew just how to manage—He always did. Papa says He always comes in when you think He can't. He said to Moses, 'Just lift up your cane an' point it across the ocean again, will you?' an' Moses done it, an' down came that big fence of water on both sides ker-swosh! An' it drownded old Pharaoh an' the whole good-for-nothing lot."

"Then did the Izzyrelites go to cryin' some more?" asked Toddie.

"Not much!" said Budge "They all got together and had a big sing."

"I know what they sung," said Toddie. "They all sung 'TurnbackPharo'sarmyhallelujah."

"No, they didn't," said Budge. "They sung that splendid thing mamma sings sometimes, 'Sound the—loud tim—brel o'er—Egypt's—Egypt's dark——'"

Budge had with great difficulty repeated the line of the glorious old anthem, and he finally broke down and burst out crying.

"What's you cryin' about ?" asked Toddie. "Is you playin' you's an Izzyrelite?"

"No," said Budge; "but whenever I think about that song, something comes up in my throat and makes me cry."

The door of the room flew open, there was a rustle and a hurried tread, and Mrs. Burton, her own face full of tears, snatched Budge to her breast, and kissed him repeatedly, while Toddie remarked:

"When fings come up in my throat I just fwallows 'em."

Mrs. Burton conducted her nephews to the parlor floor, and said:

"Now, little boys, it's nearly lunch time, and I am going to have you nicely washed and dressed, so that if any one comes in you will look like little gentlemen."

"Ain't we to be punished any more for bein' bad?"

asked Budge.

"No," said Mrs. Burton kindly; "I am going to trust

yoù to remember and be good."

"That isn't what bothers me," said Budge; "I told a great, long Bible story to Tod up-stairs, so's to be as much like big folks when they get bad, as much as I could, and he didn't tell any; I don't think he's got his

"He may tell his to-night, after Uncle Harry gets

home," said Mrs. Burton.

"An' sit in a chair in the corner of the up-stairs room?" asked Budge.

"I hardly think that it will be necessary this time,"

answered the lady.

"Then I don't think you punish fair a 'bit,'" said Budge, with an aggrieved pout.

"I'll be dzust as sad as I can 'bout it, Budge," said

Toddie, with a brotherly kiss.

The boys were led off by the chambermaid to be dressed, and Mrs. Burton seated herself and devoted herself to earnest thought. Time was flying, her husband had been between dark and breakfast-time most exasperatingly solicitous as to the success of his wife's theories of government, and not even her wondrous genius of self-defense had prevailed against him. She felt that so far she had been steadily vanquished. Her

lows

oor,

am t if

ust

d a

as

s I his

ets

rs

bi

d

husband had told her in other days that it was always so with the best of generals in their first engagements, and she determined that if men had snatched victory from the jaws of defeat, she should be able to do so as well. She determined that she would; her desperation at the thought of a long lifetime of "I told you so's" from her husband made her determine that no discomfort should prevent the most earnest endeavour for success. Like many another general, however, she realized by the memory of her defeats that will is not ability, and that the most accurate perception of what results should be is attained by faculties very different from those which can devise the means by which results are to be assured.

The lunch-bell aroused her from what finally became a reverie in the valley of humiliation, and she found awaiting her at the table her nephews—Budge in a jaunty sailor-suit, and Toddie in a clean dress and an immaculate white apron. An old experience caused her to promptly end some researches of Toddie's, instituted to discover whether his aunt's dishes were really "turtle-pyates," and an attempt of Budge to drop oysters in the mouth of the dog Jerry, as he had seen his uncle do with read-crusts in the morning, was forcibly brought to a close. Beyond the efforts alluded to, the children did nothing worse, or even so bad, as people in good society often do, at the table. After lunch was concluded, Mrs. Burton said:

"Now, boys, this is Aunt Alice's reception day. I will probably have several calls, and every one will want to know about that dear little new baby, and you must be there to tell them.

So you must keep yourselves very neat and clean. I

know you wouldn't like to see any dirty people in my parlor!"

"Hatesh to shtay in parlours," said Toddie. "Wantsh to go and get some jacks" ("Jack-in-the pulpit"—a swamp plant).

"Not to-day," said Mrs. Burton, kindly, but firmly. "No one with nice white aprons on ever goes for jacks. What would you think if you saw me in a swampy, muddy place, with a nice white apron on, hunting for jacks!"

"Why, I'd fink you could bring home more'n me, cause your apron would hold the mosht," said Toddie.

"I'll tell you what," said Budge, calling Toddie into a corner and whispering earnestly to him. The exquisite purity of Budge's expression of countenance and the tender shyness with which he avoided her gaze when he noticed that it was upon him, caused Mrs. Burton to instinctively turn her head away, out of respect for what she believed to be a childish secret of some very tender order. Glancing at the couple again for only a second, she saw that Toddie, too, seemed rather less matter-offact than usual. Finally both boys started out of the doorway, Budge, turning and remarking with inflections simply angelic:

"Will be back pretty son, Aunt Alice."

Mrs. Burton proceeded to dress; she idly touched her piano, and finally one lady after another called, and occupied her time. Suddenly, while trying to form a proper impression upon a very dignified lady of the old school, both boys marched into the parlor from the dining-room. Mrs. Burton motioned them violently away, for Budge's trowsers and Toddie's apron were as dirty as they well could be. Neither boy saw the visitor, however, for she was hidden by one of the wings which held

n my

intsh "—a

mly. acks. mpy, for

me, ie. to a isite ten-he in-hat der nd, of-

ner
nd
a
ld
n.
y,
as

d

e

the

ons

the folding-doors, so both tramped up to their aunt, while Budge exclaimed:

"Folks don't go to heaven the second day, anyhow, for we just dug up the bird to see, an' he was there just the same."

"And there wazh lots of little ants there wiv him," said Toddie. "Is that 'cause they want to go to hebben, too, and wantsh somebody wiz wings to help 'em up?"

"Budge!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, in chilling tones,

"how did all this dirt come on your clothes?"

"Why, you see," said the boy, edging up confidentially to his aunt, and resting his elbows on her knee as he looked up into her face, "I couldn't bear to put the dear little birdie in the ground again without saying another little prayer. And I forgot to brush my knees off."

"Toddie," said Mrs. Burton, "you couldn't have knelt down with your stomach and breast. How did you get

your nice white apron so dirty?"

Toddie looked at the apron and then at his aunt—looked at a picture or two, and then at the piano—followed the cornice line with his eye, seemed suddenly to find what he was looking for, and replied:

"Do you fink that apron's dyty? Well, I don't. Tell you whatsh the matter wif it—I fink the white's dropped

off."

"Go into the kitchen," commanded Mrs. Burton, and both boys departed with heavy pouts where pretty lips should have been. Half an hour later their uncle, who had come home early with the laudable desire of meeting some of his wife's lady acquaintances, found his nephew Toddie upon the scaffolding of an unfinished residence, half way between his own residence and the railway station. Remembering the story, dear to all makers of school reading-books, of the boy whose sailor father saw

him perched upon the maintruck, Mr. Burton stood beneath the scaffolding and shouted to Toddie:

aw

str 'bo

and

he

ma

pa

pha azl

sin

we

an'

do

his

tin

fee

Ur

VO.

Bu

in

ha

80

th

"Jump!"

"I can't," screamed Toddie.

"Jump!" shouted Mr. Burton, with increased energy. "Tell you I can't," repeated Toddie. "Wezh playin" Tower of Babel, an' hazh had our talks made different like the folks did then, an' when I tell's Budge to bring brickhs, he only bringzh mortar, an' when I wantsh mortar he brings bricksh. An' then we talksh like you an' Aunt Alice did yestuday at the table."

"Yes," said Budge, appearing from the inside of the building with an armful of blocks. "Just listen." And the young man chattered for a moment or two in a dialect never even dimly hinted at except by a convention

Mr. Burton cautiously climbed the ladder, brought down one boy at a time, then kissed them both and shook them soundly, after which the three wended homeward, the boys having sawdust on every portion of their clothes not already soiled by dirt, and most of Mrs. Bur-

ton's callers meeting the party en route.

Mr. Burton found his wife most brilliantly conversational, but as averse to talking about her nephews as if they were preadamite remains and she were a stickler for the literal integrity of the book of Genesis. The exercise which these young men had been compelled to take in their emulation of the architects of the incomplete building on the plain of Shinar gave them excellent appetites and silenced tongues; but after his capacity had been tested to the uttermost, Budge remarked:

"It's time for Tod to do his punishment now, Aunt

Alice; don't you know?"

Mrs. Burton winked at her husband, and nodded approvingly to Budge.

"Come, Tod," said Budge, "you must tell your awful sad story now, an' feel bad."

"Guesh I'll tell 'bout Peter Gray," said Toddie;

"Thatsh awful sad,"

"Who was Peter Gray?" asked Mrs. Burton.

"He's a dzentleman that a dyty little boy in the neksht street to us sings 'bout," said Toddie, "only I don't sing 'bout him—I only tellsh it—it's dzust as sad that-a-way."

"Go on," said Budge.

"Once was a man," said Toddie, with great solemnity and bated breath, "an' his name was Peter Gray. An' he loved a lady. An' he says to her papa, 'I wantsh to marry your little gyle (girl).' An what you fink that papa said? He said no!" (this with tremendous emphasis.) "That izhn't as hard as he said it, eiver, but it's azh hard as I can say it. Its puffikly dzedful when Jimmy sings it. An' Peter Gray felt awful bad then, an' he went Wesht, to buy the shkinzh that comes off of animals an' fings, though how that made him feel nicer Jimmy don't sing 'bout. An' bad Injuns caught him an' pulled his hair off, djust like ladies pull theirsh off sometimezh. An' when that lady heard 'bout it, it made her feel so bad that she went to bed an' died, Thatsh all. Uncle Harry ain't you got to be punished for somefin,' so you can tell ush a story?"

"It's time little boys were in bed now," said Mrs.

Burton, arising, and taking Toddie in her arms.

"Oh dear!" said Budge. "I wishes I was a little boy

in China, an' was just gettin' up."

"So does I," said Toddie; "'cause then you would

have a tay-al on your head, an' I could pull it!"

The boys retired, and Mrs. Burton broke her reticence so far as to tell her husband the story she had heard in the morning, and to insist that he was to arise early

D

l be-

rgy. yin' rent ring or-

an'

the Ind liaion

ght nd 1eeir

if or se in

es n enough in the morning to unearth the buried bird and

throw it away.

"It's perfectly dreadful," said she, "that those children should be encouraged in making trifling applications of holy truths, and I am determined as far as possible, to prevent the effects by removing the causes."

And her husband put on a most enraging smile, and

shook his head profoundly.

## CHAPTER III.

THE sun of the next morning arose at the outrageously unfashionable hour that he affects in June; but Mrs. Burton was up before him. Her husband had attended a town meeting the night before, and the forefathers of the hamlet had been so voluble that Mr. Burton had not returned home until nearly midnight. He needed rest, and his wife determined that he should sleep as long as possible; but there were things dearer to her than even the comfort of her husband, and among these were the traditions she had received concerning things mystical and holy. She had an intuition that her nephews would promptly test the central hope of the Christian world by examining the grave of the bird they had interred two days before, and she dreaded to listen to the literal conversation and comments that would surely follow. Had the bird been a human being, the remarks of its tender-hearted little friends would have seemed anything but materialistic to Mrs. Burton; but it was

 $\mathbf{ad}$ 

il-

ns

to

ıd

only a bird, and the lady realized that to answer questions as to the soullessness of an innocent being and the comparative value of characterlessness men and women was going to be no easy task. She therefore perfected a plan which should be just and righteous to all concerned; she would arouse her husband only when she heard her nephews moving; then she would engage the young men in conversation while her husband desecrated the grave. She would have saved considerable trouble by locking the young men in the chamber and allowing her husband to slumber to his body's content; but having failed to remove the key on the advent of the boys, they had found use for it themselves, and no questioning had been able to discover its whereabouts. Meanwhile the boys were quiet, and Mrs. Burton devoted the peaceful moments to laying out the day in such a manner as to have the least possible trouble from her nephews, and to impress most fully upon them that individuality which she reluctantly admitted had so far been conquered rather than conquering.

A violent kicking at the front door and some vigorous rings of the bell aroused the lady from her meditation and her husband from his dreams, while the dog Jerry, who usually slept on the inner mat at the front door, began to howl piteously.

"Goodness!" growled Mr. Burton, rubbing his eyes, as his wife pulled the bell-cord leading to the servants' room. "To whom do we owe money in Hillcrest?"

"Oh, I'm afraid Helen is worse, or the baby is poorly!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, opening the chamber-window, and shouting, "Who is there?"

"Me," answered a voice easily recognizable as that of Budge.

"Me, too!" screamed a thinner but equally familiar voice.

"We've got something awful lovely to tell you, Aunt Alice," shouted Budge. "Let us in, quick!"

"Lovelier than cake or pie or candy!" screamed Toddie.

One of the servants hurried down the stairs, the door opened, light footsteps hurried up the steps, and the dog Jerry, pausing for no morning caress from his master, hurried under the bed for refuge, from which locality he expressed his apprehension in a dismal falsetto. with a tramp which only children can execute, and which horses cannot approach in noisiness, came Budge and Tod-Arrived at their aunt's chamber-door, each boy tried to push the other away, that he might himself tell the story of which both were full. At last, from the outer edge of the door jamb, against which his face was being tightly pressed by his brother's, Toddie shouted:

"Dear little bydie's gone to hebben."

"Yes," said Budge, relaxing his brotherly effort, "the angels took him away."

"An' the little ants all went to hebben wif him," said

Toddie.

"Only the angels didn't take the gravestone, too," said Budge. "Say, Aunt Alice, what's the use of gravestones

after folks is gone to heaven?"

"I know," said Toddie, with ineffable scorn; " I fought every body knowed that; it's so's folks know where to plant lovaly flowers for their angel what was in the grave to look down at."

"Now," said Budge, with the air of a champion of a newly discovered doctrine, "I'm jist goin' to ask papa who the folks are that don't believe deaders go to heaven, I'll jist tell 'em what geese they are."

"Angels is dzust like birdies, isn't they, Aunt Alice?" said Toddie, "'cause they've got wingsh an' clawsh, too."

"How do you know that they have claws?" asked Mr. Burton.

"'Cause I saw their scratch-holes in the dyte at the grave," said Toddie. "They was dzust little bits of scratchy cracks like little bydies make; I guesh they was little baby-angels.

Mr. Burton winked at his wife, who was looking mys-

tified, and he uttered the single monosyllable:

" Cats."

ınt

od-

oor

log

er,

he

en,

ich

od- $\mathbf{ed}$ 

he

ter

ng

he

id

id

es

nt

0

a

a

"How did you get out of the house, children?" asked Mr. Burton.

"Jumped out of one of the kitchen windows," said Budge, "but it was so high from the ground that we couldn't get in again that way. And I think it's breakfast-time—we've been up 'bout two hours."

"Now's the time for orthodox teaching, my dear," suggested Mr. Burton; physiologists say that the mind is more active when the stomach's empty."

"Thank you," said Mrs. Burton, starting for the kitchen, "but the minds of those boys are too active even on full stomachs."

Breakfast was on the table in due time, and the boys showed a toothsome appreciation of it. After they were reasonably satisfied, however, Budge remarked:

"Aunt Alice, how much longer do you suppose we

can live without seeing that dear little sister ?"

"Dear little girl sister," said Toddie, by way of correction.

"Oh, quite a good while, I guess," said Mrs. Burton. "I know you love it and your mamma too much to make either of them any trouble, and both of them are quite feeble yet. Yet you love them better than you do yourself, don't you?

"Certainly," said Budge. "That's why I want to see 'em so awful much."

"I fink it's awful mean for little sishterzh not to have

their budders to play wif," said Toddie,

"Well," said Mrs. Burton, I will think about it, and if I feel sure that you will both be very good, we will go there to-day.

"Oh my!' said Budge, "we'll be our very goodest. I'll tell you what, Tod; we'll have a Sunday-school right

after breakbux—that'll be good."

"I know something gooder than that," said Toddie. "We'll play Daniel in the lions' den, and you be the king an' take me out. That's a good deal gooder than dzust playin' Sunday-school; 'caush takin' folks away from awful bitey lions is a gooder fing than dzust singin' an' prayin,' like they do in Sunday-school."

"Another frightful fit of heterodoxy to be overcome, my dear," observed Mr. Burton. "That dreadful child is committed to the doctrine of the superior efficacy of

works over faith."

"I shall tell him the story of Daniel correctly, then," said Mrs. Burton, "and error will be sure to fly from the appearance of truth."

Mr. Burton took his departure for the day, and while his wife busied herself in household management, the children discussed the etiquette of the promised visit.

k

ot

ba

A

ha

"Tell you what, Tod," said Budge, "we ought to take her presents, anyhow. That was one of the lovaly things about Jesus being a little baby once. You know those shepherds came an' brought him lots of presents."

"What letsh take her?" asked Toddie.

"Well," said Budge, "the shepherds carried money and things that smelled sweet, so I guess that's what we ought to do,"

"Aw wight," said Toddie, "'cept houzh we goin' to get 'em ?"

ee

ve

ıd

it.

ht

e.

ıe

r.

"We can go into the house very softly when we get home, you know," said Budge, "an' shake some pennies out of our sarings-bank; them'll do for the money. Then for things that smell sweet we can get flowers out of the garden."

"That'll be dzust a-giving her fings that's at home already. I fink 'twould be nicer to carry her somefing from here, just as if we was comin' from where we took care of the sheep."

"Tell you what," said Budge, "let's tease Aunt Alice for pennies. We ought to have thought about it before Uncle Harry went away."

"Oh, yes!" said Toddie, "an' there's a bottle of smelly stuff in Aunt Alice's room; we'll get some of that. Shall we ask her for it, or dzust make b'lieve it's ours?"

"Let's be honest 'bout it," said Budge. "It's wicked to hook things."

"'Twouldn't be hookin' if we took it for that lovaly little sister baby, would it?" asked Toddie. "'Sides, I want to s'prise Aunt Alice an' everybody wif the lots of

presentsh I makesh to the dear little fing."

"Oh! I'll tell you what," said Budge, forgetting the presents entirely in his rapture over a new idea. "You know how bright the point of the new lightning-rod on our house is? Well, we'll make b'lieve that's the star in the East, an' it's showin' us where to come to find the baby."

"Oh, yes! exclaimed Toddie. "An' maybe Aunt Alice'll carry us on her back, and then we'll make b'lieve we're ridin' camels, like the shepherds in the picture we had Christmas, an' tore up to make menageries of."

The appearance of a large grasshopper directly in front

of the boys ended the conversation temporarily, for both started in chase of it, with the usual unsuccessful result.

Half an hour later both boys straggled into the house, panting and dusty, and flung themselves upon the floor, when their aunt, with that weakness peculiar to the woman who is not also a mother, asked them where they had been, why they were out of breath, how they came by so much dust on their clothes, and why they were so cross. Budge replied, with a heavy sigh:

"Big folks don't know much about little folkses

troubles."

"Bad old hoppergrass, just kept a-goin' where er he wanted to, an' never comed under my hat," complained Toddie.

"Perhaps he knew it would not be best for you to have him, Toddie," said Mrs. Burton. "What would you have done with him if you had succeeded in catching him?"

"To have tookted his hind hoppers off," said Toddie,

promptly.

"Why, how dreadful!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton.

"What would you have done that for ?"

"So's he'd fly," said Toddie. "The idea of anybody wif wings goin' awound on their hoppers—how'd you like it if I had wings, an' only trotted and jumped instead of flied?"

"My dear little boy," said Mrs. Burton, taking her nephew into her lap, "you must know that it's very wrong to hurt animals in that way. They are just as the Lord made them, and just as he wants them to be."

" All animals?" asked Toddie.

"Certainly," answered Mrs. Burton.

"Then what for doesh you catch pitty little mices in traps and kill 'em?" asked Toddie, with widely opening eyes.

Mrs. Burton hastened to give the conversation a new direction.

"Because they're very troublesome," said she. "And even troublesome people have to be punished when they meddle with other people's things."

"We know that, I guess," interposed Budge, with a

sigh.

oth sult.

use,

oor, the

hey ame

e so

kses

r he

ned

ave

ave

die,

ton.

ody

like

d of

her

ery

the

s in

ning

"But," said Mrs. Burton, hurrying forward to her point, "the animals have nerves and flesh and blood and bones, just like little boys do, and are just the way the Lord made them."

"I'll look for the hoppergrass's blood next time I pull

one's legsh off," said Toddie.

"Don't," said Mrs. Burton; "you must believe what aunty tells you, and you mustn't trouble the poor things at all. Why, Toddie, there are real smart men, real good men, that everybody respects, that have spent their whole lives in study with bits of insects, like grasshoppers and flies and bees——"

"An' never get stung?" asked Toddie. "How did

they do it?"

"They don't care if they are stung," said Mrs. Burton—"they are so deeply interested in learning how animals are made. They study all kinds of animals, and try to find out why they are different from people; and they find out that some wee things, like grasshoppers, are more wonderful than any person that ever lived!"

"I should think so," said Budge. "If I could hop like a grasshopper, I could jump faster than any boy in the Kindergarten, an' if I could sting like a hornet, I could

wallop any boy in town."

"Does they adzamine bid animals, too?" asked Toddie.
"Yes," said Mrs. Burton. "One of them, a Mr.
Marsh, has been away out West among the dreadful

Indians, just to find out what horses were like a good many years ago."

"Th

tens

whi

the

late

emi

had

bott

mos

Mrs

it o

you

an'

cam

bro

the

and

ope

star

tior

no

of t

but

see

fina

ask

her

hal

Λ

 $\mathbf{T}$ 

"If I find out all 'bout horsesh," said Toddie, "will everybody like me?"

"Very likely," said Mrs. Burton.

"Then I'm going to," said Toddie, sliding out of his aunt's lap.

"Never mind about it now, dear," said Mrs. Burton. "We are going to mamma and baby now. Go and dress yourselves neatly, boys."

Both children started, and Mrs. Burton, who was already prepared for her trip, opened a novel, first giving herself credit for having turned at least one perverted faculty of Toddie's into its heaven-ordained channel.

"Another triumph to report to my husband," said she, with a fine air exultation, as she opened her novel. "And yet," she continued, absent-mindedly, laying the book down again, "I believe I found no occasion on which to report yesterday's victories!"

The boys were slow to appear; but when, finally they came down stairs, they presented so creditable an appearance as to call for a special compliment from their aunt. On their way to their mamma's house they were very bright, but seemed preoccupied, and they sought frequent occasions to whisper to each other.

Arrived at home, their impatience knew no restraint; and when the nurse appeared with a wee bundle, topped with a litle face and lying on a big pillow, both boys pounced upon it at once, Budge trying to crowd several pennies into the baby's rose-leaves of hands, while Toddie held to its nose a bottle labelled "Liquid Bluing;" at the same time the baby sneezed alarmingly, and a strong odour of camphor pervaded the room.

"Where can that camphor be?" asked the nurse:

"There is nothing that Mrs. Lawrence hates so in

ood

vill

his

on.

ess

al-

ng

ed

1e,

nd

ok

to

ЭУ

r-

ıt.

d

78

ıl

e

tensely!"

The baby stopped sneezing and began a pitiful wail, while Toddie hastened to pick up the bluing-bottle; then the nurse saw that upon the baby's hitherto immaculate wraps there was a large stain of a light-blue tint, and emitting a strong odour of camphor; meanwhile Toddie had dragged upon his aunt's sacque, held his precious bottle up his aunt's nose, and exclaimed:

"Izhn't that too baddy! Baby gropped it, and spilled mosht every bit of it on her c'ozhes an' on the floor!"

"Where did you get that camphor, Toddie?" asked Mrs. Burton, "and what did you bring it here for?"

"Tizhn't campiffer," said Toddie; "it's pyfume; I got it out of a big bottle on your bureau, where you makes your hankafusses (handkerchiefs) smell sweet at. Budgie an' me done dzurst what them sheepmen did when they came to Beflehem to see the dear little Jesus-baby—we brought our baby money an' fings that smelled sweet."

Mrs. Burton kissed Toddie, and so did the nurse; then the nurse fell on the floor, and displayed the baby's face, and then the face was shadowed from the light, and baby opened two little eyes and regarded her brothers with a stare of queenly gravity and gentleness, and the adoration expressed by the faces of the two boys was such as no old master ever put into the faces in an "Adoration of the Magi," and above them bent a face more mature but none the less suffused with tender awe. The silence seemed too holy and delightful to be broken, but Toddie finally looked up inquiringly into his aunt's face and asked:

"Aunt Alice, why don't there be a lovely sun around her head like there is in pictures of dear little Jesus; babies ?"

to

int

wl

of

qu

afo

he

di

sei

sp

to

as,

 $T_0$ 

foc

tu.

Βt

l'O.

of

WE

Ca

Wa

in

ye

ur

The quartet became human again, and the nurse offered each one of the party a five-minute interview with the mother. Mrs. Burton emerged from the sick-chamber with a face which her nephews could not help scrutinizing curiously. Budge came out with the remark that he would never worry his sweet mamma again while he lived, but Toddie exclaimed:

"If I had a little new baby I wouldn't stay in bed in dark roomsh all day long. I dzust get up an' dansh awound."

"Aunt Alice," asked Budge, on the way back to his uncle's residence, "now there's somebody else at our house to have a birthday, isn't there? When will baby sister's birthday come—how many days?"

"Three hundred and sixty-two," said Mrs. Burton.

"Goodness!" exclaimed Budge. "And how long fore Christmas 'll come again?"

"Nearly two hundred days," said the lady.

"Well, I think I will die if somebody don't have a birthday pretty soon, so I can give 'em presents," said Budge.

"Why, you dear, generous little fellow," said Mrs. Burton, stooping to kiss him, "my birthday will come to-morrow."

"Oh—h—h—h!" exclaimed Budge. "Say, Toddie—" and the remainder of the conversation was conducted in whispers, and with countenances of extreme importance. The boys even took a different road for home, Budge explaining to his aunt that they had a big secret to talk about.

Mrs. Burton stopped en route to ask a neighbourly question or two, and arrived at home somewhat later than her nephews, and saw a horse and waggon at the door. She soon and rightly imagined that these belonged

offered ith the hamber rutinizthat he hile he

bed in dansh

to his at our l baby

n. g'fore

ave a

Mrs.

lie—"
ed in
tance.
ge extalk

ourly later t the nged to the grocer, and she divined that the driver thereof was interviewing the Burton servants. But what a certain white mass on the ground under the horse could consist of Mrs. Burton was at a loss to conjecture, and she quickened her pace only to find the white substance aforesaid resolve itself into the neatly clothed body of her nephew, Toddie, who was lying on his back in the dirt, and contemplating the noble animal's chest with serene curiosity.

There are moments in life when dignify unbends in spite of itself, and grace of deportment becomes a thing to be loathed. Such a moment Mrs. Burton endured, as, dropping her parasol, she cautiously but firmly seized Toddie and snatched him from his dangerous position.

"Go into the house, this instant, you dirty boy!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, with an imperious stamp of her foot.

The fear in Toddie's countenance gave place to expostulation, as he exclaimed:

" I was only dzust-"

"Go into the house this instant!" repeated Mrs. Burton.

"Ah—h—h—h!" said Toddie, beginning to cry, and rolling out his under lip as freely as if there were yards of it yet to come. "I was only studyin' how the horsie was made togewer, so's everybody'd espec' an' love me. Can't go to where them Injins is, an' I fought a gushaway's (grocery) man's horsie would be dzust as good. Ah—h—h!"

"There was no necessity for your lying on the ground, in your clean piqué dress, to do it," said Mrs. Burton.

"Ah—h—h!" said Toddie again. "I studied all the yest of him fyst, an' I couldn't hold him up so as to look under him. I tried to, an' he looked at me dzeadful crosh, an' so I didn't."

"Go right into the house and have another dress put on," said Mrs. Burton. "You know very well that nothing excuses little boys for dirtying their clothes when they can help it. When your Uncle Harry comes home, we shall have to devise some way of punishing you so that you will remember to take better care of your clothing in the future."

sh

sm

to

'es

sai

mo

VO

loo

int

an

SOI

If

If

roc

you

thi

cle

ma

wa

ma

tha

the

"Ah-h-h-h-! I hope God won't make any more horsesh, then, nor any little boys to be told to find out about 'em, then to be punnissed dzust for getting their c'oshes a little dyty!" screamed Toddie, disappearing through the doorway, and filling the house with angry

screams.

Mrs. Burton lingered for a moment upon the piazza steps, and experienced but bravely endured a spasm of sense. There forced itself upon her mind the idea that it might be possible, according to a code less erratic than that of the well-ordered household, that the soiling of garments was not the sin of all sins, and that Toddie had really been affected by her information about the noble origin and nature of the animal physique. Certainly nothing but a sincere passion for investigation could have led Toddie between the feet of a horse, and a person so absorbed in scientific pursuits might possibly be excused for being regardless of personal appearance. But, no; clean clothing ranked next to clean hearts in the Mayton family, and such acquirements as Mrs. Burton possessed she determined to lovingly transmit to her nephews, so far as was in her power. But Toddie seemed really in earnest in his indignation, and she respected mistaken impressions which were honestly made, so she determined to try to console the weeping child. Going into his room, she found her nephew lying on his back, kicking, screaming, and otherwise giving vent to his rage.

ess put
it noths when
home,
you so

y more nd out their earing angry

r cloth-

piazza sm of a that e than ing of ie had noble y nohave on so cused no; ayton essed vs, so

ly in

aken

ined

com,

eam-

"Toddie," said Mrs. Burton, "it is too bad that you should have so much trouble just after you have been to see your mamma and little sister."

"I know it!" screamed Toddie, "an' you can dzust go down stairsh again if that's all you came to tell me."

"But, Toddie, dear," said Mrs. Burton, kneeling and smoothing the hot forehead of her nephew, "aunty wants to see you feeling comfortable again."

"Then put me back under the horsie again, so folksh'llt

'espec' me," sobbed Toddie.

"You've learned enough about the horse for to-day," said Mrs. Burton. "I'll ask your papa to teach you more when you go back home. Poor little boy, how hot your cheeks are! Aunt Alice wishes she could see you looking happy again."

Toddie stopped crying for a moment, looked at his aunt intently, sat up, put on an air of considerable importance,

and finally said:

"Did Lord send you up-starish to tell me you was sorry for what you done to me?" asked Toddie. "Then I forgives you, only don't do that baddy way any more. If you want to put a clean dress on me, you can."

"Aunt Alice," said Budge, who had rambled into the room, "you told Uncle Harry at the breakby table that you was goin' to tell us about Daniel to-day; don't you

think it's about time to do it."

"Oh yes," said Toddie, hurrying his head through his clean dress, "an' how the lions yet up the bad men that made the king frow Daniel in the deep dark hole. Gwon."

"There was a very good young man once whose name was Daniel," said Mrs. Burton, "and although the king made a law that nobody should pray except to the gods that his people worshipped, Daniel prayed every day to the same God that we love."

"He was up in Heaven then, like he is now, wasn't he?" said Budge.

"Oh yes," answered Mrs. Burton.

"Then where was the other people's god?"

"Oh, on shelves and in closets, and all sorts of places," said Mrs. Burton. "They were only bits of wood and stone—idols, in fact."

aı

fe

a

 $\mathbf{d}$ 

li

k

to

k

re

e

at

ta

Ca

tl

it

li

W

h

"And wasn't they good?" asked Budge.

" Not at all," said Mrs. Burton.

"Well, I don't think that's very nice," said Budge, for papa sometimes says that I am mamma's idol. Am

I sticky or stony?"

"Certainly not, dear; he means that your mother cares a great deal for you—that is all. And Daniel prayed just as he chose and when he chose, and the people that didn't like him hurried up to the king and said, 'Just see, that young man of whom you care so much is praying to the Lord that the Jews believe in.' The king was sorry to hear this, but Daniel wouldn't tell a lie; he admitted that he prayed just as he wanted to, so the king had to order some men to throw Daniel into the den of lions. He felt very badly about it, though, for Daniel had been always very good and honest, and very good people are hard to find anywhere."

"Musht tell mamma that nexsht time she saysh I must

be very good," said Toddie. "Gwon."

"They threw poor Daniel in among the lions," said Mrs. Burton, "and he must have felt dreadfully on the way to the den, for he knew that lions are very savage and hungry. Why, one single lion will often eat up a whole man, yet there were a great many lions in the den Daniel was taken to."

"He wouldn't make much of a supper for all of them,

poor fellow, would he?" said Budge.

"No," said Mrs. Burton, "so he did what sensible people always do when they find themselves in trouble. He prayed. As for the king, I imagine he didn't sleep much that night. People who take the advice of others. and against their own better judgment, generally have to feel uncomfortable about it. At any rate, the king was awake very early in the morning, and hurried off to the den alone, and looked in and shouted, 'Daniel! the Lord what you believe in, was he strong enough to keep the lions from eating you?' And then Daniel answered the king. Think of how happy it must have made the king to hear his voice, and know he was not dead! The unkindness of the king had not made Daniel forget to be respectful, so he said, 'Oh, king, I hope you may live for ever.' Then he told the king that he had not been hurt at all, and the king was very glad, and he had Daniel taken out, and then the bad men who had been the cause of Daniel being given to the lions were all thrown into the den themselves, and the lions ate every one of them."

"I know why they let Daniel alone an' ate up all the other fellows," said Budge, with a noble air of compre-

hension.

 $\operatorname{ad}$ 

ţе,

m

es

 $^{
m ed}$ 

 $\mathbf{at}$ 

ıst

y-

as

d-

ng

of

iel

od

ist

id

he

ge

a

en

m,

"I felt sure you would, dear little boy," said Mrs. Burton; "but you may tell me what you think about it."

"Why, you see," said Budge, "Daniel was only one man, and he would be only a speck apiece for all those lions—just like one single bite of cake to a little boy when there were plenty of men, so that each lion could have one for himself, they made up their minds it was dinner-time, an' so they went to work."

Somehow this reply caused Mrs. Burton to forget to enforce the great moral application of the story of Daniel,

and she found it "convenient to make a sudden tour of inspection in the kitchen. She was growing desperately conscious that, instead of instructing and controlling the children, she had thus far done little but supply material for their active minds and bodies to employ in manners extremely distasteful to her. More than once she found her mind wavering between two extremes of the theories of government-it seemed to her that she must either be very severe, or must allow the children to naturally develop their own faculties within reasonable bounds. the first extreme she rebelled, partly because she was not cruel by nature, as severe rulers of children always are, and partly because the children were not her own other extreme was equally distasteful, however. not children always made to mind in well-regulated families? To be sure, they never in such cases fulfilled, in adult years, the promise of their youth, but that, of course, was their own fault-whose else could it be? Should adults—should she, whose will had never been brooked by parent or husband-ever set aside her own inclination for the sake of a couple of unformed, unreasoning minds?

Like most other people, when in doubt, Mrs. Burton did nothing for a few hours, and succeeded thereby in entirely losing sight of her nephews from lunch-time until nearly sunset. Then, however, drawn by that instinct which is strongest in the most immature natures, the boys returned for something to eat. Though quiet, there could be no doubt about their contentment; their clothes were very dirty, and so were their faces, but out of the latter shone that indefinable something that is the easily read indication of the consciousness of rectitude and satisfaction with the results of right-doing. They were not

very communicative, even under considerable questioning, and Mr. Burton finally said, as one in a soliloquy:

"I wonder what it was?"

"What are you talking about, Harry?" asked Mrs. Burton.

"I am simply wondering what original and expensive experiment they've been up to now," replied the head of

the household.

r of

ely

 $_{
m the}$ 

rial

ers

ınd

ies

be

de-

At

ot

re,

he

re

 $\mathbf{ed}$ 

d,

of

9 2

31)

'n

a-

H

ił

e

"None whatever," said Mrs. Burton, with an energy almost startling. "I often wonder how men can be so blind. Look at their dear, pure little faces, dirty to ough they are-there is no more consciousness of wrong there than there could be in an angel's face."

"Just so, my dear," said Mr. Burton. "If they were oftener conscious of misdeeds they would be worse boys, but a great deal less troublesome. Come see uncle, boys

don't you want a trot on my knees?"

Both children scrambled into their uncle's arms, and

Budge began to whisper very earnestly.

"Yes, I suppose so," answered Mrs. Burton, in reply. "Goody, goody!" exclaimed Budge, clapping his hands. "I'm going to give you a birthday present to-morrow, Aunt Alice.

"So am I," said Toddie.

"It's something to eat," said Budge.

"Mine too," said Toddie.

"Be careful, Budge," said Mr. Burton. 'You'll let

the secret out if you're not careful."

"Oh no, I won't," said Budge. "I only said 'twas something to eat. But say, Aunt Alice, how do bananas grow?"

"I know how white grapes grows," said Toddie, with brightening eyes, and a vigorous, confident shake of his

curly head.

"And I know," said Mr. Burton, lifting Toddy suddenly from his knee, "that either a certain little boy is breaking to pieces and spilling badly, or something else is. What's this?" he continued, noticing a very wet spot on Toddie's apron, just under which his pocket was. "And" (here he opened Toddie's pocket gingerly and looked into it) "what is that vile muss in your pocket?"

Toddie's eyes opened in wonder, and then his coun-

tenance fell.

"Twash only a little bunch," said he, "an' I was going to eat it on the way home, but I forgotted it!"

"They're white grapes, my dear," said Mr. Burton.
"The boys have been robbing some ody's hothouse.
Tom has not grapes in his. Where did you get these, boys?"

"Sh-h-h!" whispered Toddie, impressively. No-

body must never tell secrets."

"Where did you get those grapes?" demanded Mrs. Burton, hastening to the examination of the dripping dress.

Toddie burst into tears.

"I should think you would cry!" exclaimed Mrs.

Burton, "after stealing people's fruit."

"Isn't cryin' 'bout that," sobbed Toddie. "I'ze cryin' 'caush youze a-spoilin' my s'prise for your bifeday ev'ry minute you's a-talkin'!"

"Alice, Alice," said Mr. Burton softly. "Remember that the poor child is not old enough to have learned

what stealing means."

"Then he shall learn now!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, all of her righteous sense upon the alert. "What do you suppose would become of you if you were to die tonight?"

"Won't die," sobbed Toddie. "If angel comes to kill

me like he did the 'Gyptians, I'll hide."

"No one could hide from the angel of the Lord," said Mrs. Burton, determined that fear should do what reason could not.

"Why, he doesn't carry no lanternzh wif him in the night-time, does he?" said Toddie.

Mr. Burton laughed, but Mrs. Burton silenced him with a glance, and answered:

"He can see well enough to find bad little boys when he wants them."

"Ain't bad," screamed Toddie, "an' I won't give you the uvver grapes now, that we brought home in a flowerpot."

"Come to uncle, old boy," said Mr. Burton, taking the doleful child upon his knee again, and caressing him tenderly; tell uncle all about it, and he'll see if you can't be set all right."

"An' not let the killey angel come catch me?" asked Toddie.

"I'll tell you, Uncle Harry," said Budge. "We was goin' to give Aunt Alice fruit for her birthday-me bananas an' Tod white grapes. We didn't know where any bananas growed, but Mr. Bushman, way off along the mountain, has got lots of lovely grapes in his greenhouse, 'cause we went there once with papa, and they talked about grapes an' things 'most all afternoon, an' told him to come help himself whenever he wanted any. So we made up a great secret, an' we went up there this afternoon to ask him to give us some for our aunt, 'cause 'twas goin' to be her buthday. But he was'nt home, and the green-house man wasn't there either; but the door was open, an' we went in an' saw the grapes, an' we made up our minds that he wouldn't care if we took some, 'cause he told papa to, so we got three or four nice bunches, and put them in a flower-pot with leaves in it,

and each of us got a little bunch to eat ourselves; but we found lots of wild strawberries on the way back, so Tod forgot his grapes, I guess, but mine's safe in my stomach. An' 'twas awful hot an' dusty' an' I never got so tired in my life. But we wanted to make Aunt Alice happy, so we didn't care."

"An' then she said we was fiefs," sobbed Toddie; "bad old fing."

"Never mind, Toddie," said Mrs. Burton, all her moral purpose taking flight as she kissed the tear-stained, dirty little cheeks, and carried her nephew to the dinner-table.

Toddie's meal was quickly dispatched. He seemed preoccupied, and hurried away from the table, though he was quite ready to go to bed when summoned by his aunt. Half an hour later Mr. Burton, sauntering out to the piazza to smoke, saw a large, rude cross, in red ink, on each side of the door-frame. Even men have weaknesses, and a fastidiousness about the appearance of his house was one of Mr. Burton's. He dashed up the stairs, three steps at a time, and burst into his nephew's room, exclaiming:

"Who daubed the door with ink?"

"Me," said Toddie, boldly. "I was afraid you'd forget to tell that killey angel I wasn't any fief, so I putted crosses on the door, like the Izzyrelites did, so he would go a-past. He wouldn't know the ink wasn't blood, I guess, in the night-time."

Toddie suddenly found himself at peace again.

## CHAPTER IV.

RS. BURTON'S birthday dawned brightly, and it is not surprising that as it was her first natal anniversary since her marriage to a man who had no intention or ability to cease being a lover, it is not surprising that her ante-breakfast moments were too fully and happily occupied to allow her to even think of two little boys who had already impressed upon her their willingness and general ability to think for themselves. As for the young men themselves, they awoke with the lark, and with a heavy sense of responsibility also. room of Mrs. Burton's chambermaid joined their own, and the occupant of that room having been charged by her mistress with the general care of the boys between dark and daylight, she had gradually lost that faculty for profound slumber which so notably distinguishes the domestic servant from all other human beings. She had grown accustomed to wake at the first sound in the boys' room, and on the morning of her mistress's birthday the first sound she heard was "Tod?"

No response could be heard; but a moment later the chambermaid heard:

" T-o-o-od!"

"Ah—h—h—ow!" drawled a voice, not so sleepily but it could sound aggrieved.

"Wake up, dear old Toddie budder-it's Aunt Alice's

birthday now."

we

od h.

in

so

 $\mathbf{ad}$ 

al

ty

le.

ed.

ıe

is

to

n

s,

se.

K-

"Needn't bweak my earzh open, if 'tis,' whined Toddie."

"I only holloed in one ear, Tod," remonstrated Budge "an' you ought to love dear Aunt Alice enough to have that hurt a little rather than not wake up."

A series of groans, snarls, whines, grunts, snorts, and remonstrances semi-articulate were heard, and at length some complicated wriggles and convulsive kicks were made manifest to the listening ear, and then Budge said.

"That's right; now let's get up an' get ready. Say; do you know that we didn't think anything about having some music. Don't you remember how papa played the piano last mamma's birthday when she came down-stairs, an' how happy it made her, an, we danced around?"

"Aw wight," said Toddie. "Let's."

"Tell you what," said Budge, "let's both bang the piano, like mamma an' Aunt Alice does together sometimes."

"Oh yesh!" exclaimed Toddie. "We can make some awful big bangsh before she can get down to tell us to don't."

Then there was heard a scurrying of light feet as the boys picked up their various articles of clothing from the corners, chairs, bureau, table. &c., where they had been tossed the night before. The chambermaid hurried to their assistance, and both boys were soon dressed. A plate containing bananas, and another with the hard earned grapes, were on the bureau, and the boys took them and tiptoed down the stair and into the drawing-room.

ņ

"Gwacious!" said Toddie, as he placed his plate on the sideboard, "maybe the gwapes an' buttonanoes has got sour. I guesh we'd better try 'em, like mamma does the milk on hot morningsh when the baddy milkman don't come time enough," and Toddie suited the action to the word by plucking from a cluster the han lomest grape in sight. "I fink," said he, smacking his low he the suspicious air of a professional wine-taster— I timk they is gettin' sour."

"Let's see," said Budge.

"No," said Toddie, plucking another grape with one hand while with the other he endeavoured to cover his gift. "Ize bid enough to do it all myself. Unless," he added, as a happy inspiration struck him, "you'll let me help see if your buttonanoes are sour."
"Then you can only have one bite." said Budge.

"Then you can only have one bite," said Budge. "You must let me taste about six grapes, 'cause 'twould take that many to make one of your bites on a banana."

"Aw wight," said Toddie; and the boys proceeded to exchange duties, Budge taking the precaution to hold the banana himself, so that his brother should not abstractedly sample a second time, and Toddie doling out the grapes with careful count.

"They are a little sour," said Budge, with a wry face.
"Perhaps some other bunch is better. I think we'd

better try each one, don't you, Toddie?"

"And each one of the buttonances, too," suggested Toddie. "That one wazh pretty good, but maybe some of the others isn't."

The proposition was accepted, and soon each banana had its length reduced y a fourth, and the grape-clusters displayed a fine development of wood. Then Budge seemed to realize that his present was not as sightly as it might be, for he carefully closed the skins at the ends, and turned the unbroken ends to the front as deftly as if he were a born retailer of fruit.

This done, he exclaimed: "Oh! we want our cards on 'em, else how will she know who they came from?"

"We'll be here to tell her," said Toddie.

"Huh!" said Budge; "that wouldn't make her half so happy. Don't you know how when cousin Florence gets presents of flowers, she's always happiest when she's lookin' at the card that comes with 'em?"

"Aw wight," said Toddie, hurrying into the parlour,

the meme

the

irs,

to

eir ate

on las les

nd

en est h and returning with the cards of a lady and gentleman,

th

vio

hu

tui

lay

tis

COI

Go

to

ma

of

COL

an

do

tog

an

we

CO

tio

in

Bu

an

taken haphazard from his aunt's card-receiver.

"Now, we must write 'Happy Birthday' on the backs of 'em," said Budge, exploring his pockets, and extracting a stump of a lead-pencil. "Now," continued Budge, leaning over the card, and displaying all the facial contortions of the unpractised writer, as he laboriously printed, in large letters, speaking, as he worked, a letter at a time:

"H—A—P—P—E B—U—R—F—D—A— Happy Birthday. Now, you must hold the pencil for yours, or else it won't be so sweet—that's what mamma says."

Toddie took the pencil in his pudgy hand, and Budge guided the hand; and two juvenile heads touched each other, and swayed, and twisted, and bobbed in unison until the work was completed.

"Now, I think she ought to come," said Budge. (Breakfast-time was still more than an hour distant) "Why, the rising-bell hasn't rung yet! Let's ring it!"

The boys fought for possession of the bell; but superior might conquered, and Budge marched up and down the hall, ringing with the enthusiasm and duration peculiar to the amateur.

"Bless me!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, hastening to complete her toilet. "How time does fly-sometimes!"

Mr. Burton saw something in his wife's face that seemed to call for lover-like treatment; but it was not without a sense of injury that he exclaimed, immediately after, as he drew forth his watch.—

"I declare! I would make an affidavit that we hadn't been awake half an hour. Ah! I forgot to wind up my

watch last night."

The boys hurried into the parlour.

"I hear 'em trampin' around!" exclaimed Budge, in

great excitement. "There!—the piano's shut! Isn't that too mean? Oh, I'll tell you—here's Uncle Harry's violin."

"Then whatsh I goin' to play on?" asked Toddie,

dancing frantically about.

"Wait a minute," said Budge, dropping the violin, and hurrying to the floor above, from which he speedily returned with a comb. A bound volume of the *Portfolio* lay upon the table, and opening this, Budge tore the tissue paper from one of the etchings and wrapped the comb in it.

"There!" said he, "you fiddle an' I'll blow the comb. Goodness! why don't they come down? Oh, we forgot to put pennies under the plate, and we don't know how

many years old to put 'em for."

"An' we ain't got no pennies," said Toddie.

"I know," said Budge, hurrying to a cabinet in a drawer of which his uncle kept the nucleus of a collection of American coinage. "This kind of pennies," Budge continued, "isn't so pretty as our kind, but they're bigger, and they'll look better on a table cloth. Now how old do you think she is?"

"I dunno," said Toddie, going into a reverie of hopeless conjecture. "She's about as big as you an' me put

togevver."

"Well," said Budge, "you're four an' I'm six, an' four

an' six is ten-I guess ten'll be about the thing."

Mrs. Burton's plate was removed, and the pennies were deposited in a circle. There was some painful counting and recounting, and many disagreements, additions, and subtractions. Finally, the pennies were arranged in four rows, two of three each and two of two each, and Budge counted the threes and Toddie verified the twos; and Budge was adding the four sums together, when footsteps were heard descending the stairs.

man,

backs tractudge, con-

ously letter

appy rs, or udge

each nison

it!"
erior
the

es!"
emed
out a
er, as

adn't my

e, in

Budge hastily dropped the surplus coppers upon the four rows, replaced the plate, and seized the comb as Toddie placed the violin against his knees, as he had seen small itinerant Italians do. A second or two later, as the host and hostess entered the dining-room, there arose a sound which caused Mrs. Burton to clap her fingers to her ears, while her husband exclaimed:

"'Scat!"

Then both boys dropped their instruments, Toddie finding the ways of his own feet seriously compromised by the strings of the violin, while both children turned happy faces toward their aunt, and shouted:

"Happy Burfday!"

Mr. Burton hurried to the rescue of his darling instrument, while his wife gave each boy an appreciative kiss, and showed them a couple of grateful tears. Then her eye was caught by the fruit on the sideboard, and she read the cards aloud:

"Mrs. Frank Rommery—this is just like her effusiveness. I've never met her but once, but I suppose her bananas must atone for her lack of manners. Why, Charley Crewne! Dear me! What memories some men

have!"

A cloud came up on Mr. Burton's brow. Charley Crewne had been one of his rivals for Miss Mayton's hand, and Mrs. Burton was looking a triffe thoughtful, and her hysband was as unreasonable as newly-made husbands are sure to be, when Mrs. Burton exclaimed:

"Some one has been picking the grapes off in the most

shameful manner. Boys!"

"Ain't from no Rommerys an' Crewnes," said Toddie.
"Theysh from me an' Budgie, an' we dzust tasted 'em to see if they'd got sour in the night."

"Where did the cards come from ?" asked Mrs. Bur-

ton.

the M frow the

raise

aske lots

the

to g An' she's

"

Al seem

ma a

" for and you then,

now "

" Say fruit-Yo

Burt

on the omb as ad seen ater, as a arose

Foddie omised turned

gers to

instrue kiss, en her id she

Cusivese her Charmen

rewne , and r huss are

ddie. m to

most

Bur-

"Out of the basket in the parlour," said Budge; "but the back is the nice part of 'em."

Mrs. Burton's thoughtful expression and her husband's frown disappeared together, as they seated themselves at the table. Both boys wriggled vigorously until their aunt raised her plate, and then Budge exclaimed:

"A penny for each year you know."

"Thirty-one!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, after counting

the heap. "How complimentary!"

"What doesh you do for little boys on your bifeday?" asked Toddie, after breakfast was served. "Mamma does lots of fings."

"Yes," said Budge, she says she thinks people ought to get their own happy by makin' other people happy. An' mamma knows better than you, you know, 'cause she's been married longest."

Although Mrs. Burton admitted the facts, the inference

seemed scarcely natural, and she said so.

"Well—a—a—a—a—anyhow," said Toddie, "mamma always has parties on her bifeday, an' we hazh all the cake we want."

"You shall be happy to-day, then," said Mrs. Burton; "for a few friends will be in to see me this afternoon, and I am going to have a nice little lunch for them, and you shall lunch with us, if you will be very good until then, and keep yourself clean and neat"

"Aw wight," said Toddie. "Izhn't it most time

now?"

"Tod's all stomach," said Budge, with some contempt. "Say, Aunt Alice, I hope you won't forget to have some fruit-cake. That's the kind we like best."

You'll come home very early, Harry?" asked Mrs.

Burton, ignoring her nephew's question.

"By noon, at furthest," said the gentleman. "I only

want to see my morning letters, and fill any orders that may be in them."

"What are you coming so early for Uncle Harry?"

asked Budge.

"To take Aunt Alice riding old boy," said Mr. Burton. "Oh! just listen, Tod! Won't that be jolly? Uncle Harry's going to take us riding!"

ot

B

pe

kis

arı

an

ho

his

Τo

he

tel

not

she

we.

slig

sto

anc

"I said I was going to take your Aunt Alice, Budge,"

said Mr. Burton.

"I heard you," said Budge, "but that won't trouble us any. She always likes to talk to you better than she

does to us. When are we going ?"

Mr. Burton asked his wife, in German, whether the Lawrence-Burton assurance was not charmingly natural, and Mrs. Burton answered in the same tongue that it was, but was none the less deserving of rebuke, and that she felt it her duty to tone it down in her nephews. Mr. Burton wished her joy of the attempt, and asked a number of searching questions about success already attained, until Mrs. Burton was glad to see Toddie come out of a brown study and hear him

"I fink that placesh where the river is bwoke off izh

the nicest placesh."

"What does the child mean?" asked his aunt.

"Don't you know where we went last year, an' you stopped us from seein' how far we could hang over, Uncle Harry ?" said Budge.

"Oh—Passaic Falls," exclaimed Mr. Burton.

"Yes, that's it," said Budge.

"Old riverzh bwoke wight in two there," said Toddie, "an' a piece of it's way up in the air, an' anuvver piece izh way down in big hole in the shtones. That'st where I want to go widin'."

"Listen, Toddie," said Mrs. Burton. "We like to take you riding with us at most times, but to-day we prefer to go alone. You and Budge will stay at home—we shan't be gone more than two hours."

"Wantsh to go a-widin'," exclaimed Toddie.

"I know you do, dear, but you must wait until some other day," said the lady.

"But I wantsh to go," Toddie explained.

"And I don't want you to, so you can't," said Mrs. Burton, in a tone which would reduce any reasonable person to hopelessness. But Toddie, in spite of manifest astonishment, remarked:

"Wantsh to go a-widin'."

"Now the fight is ou," murmured Mr. Burton to himself. Then he rose hastily from the table and said:

"I think I'll try to catch the earlier train, my dear, as

I am coming back so soon."

Mrs. Burton arose to bid her husband good-by, and was kissed with more than usual tenderness, and then held at arm's length, while manly eyes looked into her own with an expression which she found untranslatable—for two hours, at least. Mrs. Burton saw her husband fairly on his way, and then she returned to the dining-room, led Toddie into the parlor, took him upon her lap, wound her arms tenderly about him, and said:

"Now, Toddie dear, listen earefully to what Aunt Alice tells you. There are some reasons why you boys should not go with us to-day, and Aunt Alice means just what she says when she tells you you can't go with us. If you were to ask a hundred times it would not make the slightest bit of difference. You cannot go, and you must

stop thinking about it."

Toddie listened intelligently from beginning to end, and replied:

"But I wantsh to go."

"And you can't. That ends the matter."

ers that arry?"

Burton. Uncle

udge,"

uble us an she

er the atural, it was, at she

Mr. numained, of a

ff izh

i' you Uncle

oddie, piece vhere

te to

"No, it don't," said Toddie—"not a single bittie. I wantsh to go badder than ever."

"But you are not going."

"I wantsh to go so badly," said Toddie, beginning to

au

T

pi

ca

fa

po

an

SO

wa

Βu

an

rid

pos

wh

sm

and

her

jur

occ

crea

hov

hyr the

hole

cry.

"I suppose you do, and auntie is very sorry for you," said Mrs. Burton, kindly; "but that does not alter the case. When grown people say 'No!' little boys must understand that they mean it."

"But what I wantsh izh to go a widin' wif you," said

Toddie.

"And what I want is, that you shall stay at home; so you must," said Mrs. Burton. "Let us have no more talk about it now. Shouldn't you like to go into the garden and pick some strawberries all for yourself?"

"No; I'd like to go widin'."

"Toddie," said Mrs. Burton," don't let me hear one more word about riding."

"Well, I want to go."

"Toddie, I will certainly have to punish you if you say any more on this subject, and that will make me very unhappy. You don't want to make auntie unhappy on her birthday, do yon?"

"No; but I do want to go a-widin'."

"Listen, Toddie," said Mrs. Burton, with an imperious stamp of her foot, and a sudden loss of her entire stock of patience. "If you say one more word about that trip, I shall lock you up in the attic chamber, where you were the day before yesterday, and Budge shall not be with you."

Toddie gave vent to a perfect torrent of tears, and

screamed:

"A-h-h-h! I don't want to be locked up, an' I do want to go a-widin'!"

Toddie suddenly found himself clasped tightly in his aunt's arms, in which position he kicked, pushed, screamed and roared, during the passage of two flights of stairs. The moment of his final incarceration was marked by a piercing shriek which escaped from the attic-window, causing the dog Jerry to retire precipitately from a pleasing lounging-place on the well-curb, and making a passing farmer to rein up his horses, and maintain a listening position for the space of five minutes. Meanwhile Mrs. Burton descended to the parlor, more flushed, untidy, and angry than any one had ever before seen her. She soon encountered the gaze of her nephew Budge, and it was so full of solemnity, inquiry, and reproach, that Mrs. Burton's anger departed in an instant.

"How would you like to be carried up-stairs screamin' an' put in a lonely room, just 'cause you wanted to go riding?" asked Budge.

Mrs. Burton was unable to imagine herself in any such

position, but replied:

I

to

he

ist

 $\operatorname{iid}$ 

SO

re he

ne

ou

on

us

ck at

ou be

 $\mathbf{1d}$ 

I

"I should never be so foolish as to keep on wanting what I knew I could not have."

"Why!" exclaimed Budge. "Are grown folks as

smart as all that?"

Mrs. Burton's conscience smote her not over-lightly, and she hastened to change the subject, and to devote herself assiduously to Budge, as if to atone for some injury which she might have done to his brother. occasional howl which fell from the attic-window increased her zeal for Budge's comfort. Under each one, however, her resolution grew weaker, and, finally, with a hypocritical excuse to Budge, Mrs. Button hurried up to the door of Toddie's prison, and said through the keyhole:

<sup>&</sup>quot; Toddie ?"

"What?" said Toddie.

"Will you be a good boy, now?"
"Yesh, if you'll take me a-widin'."

Mrs. Burton turned abruptly away, and simply flew down the stairs. Budge, who awaited her at the foot, instinctively stood aside, and exclaimed:

"My! I thought you was goin' to tumble! Why

didn't you bring him down?"

"Bring who?" asked Mrs. Burton, indignantly.

"Oh, I know what you went up-stairs for," said Budge.

ai

 $\mathbf{T}$ 

th

ca A

ch

H

ar

OV

ex

co de

he

ne th

asl

to

"Your eyes told me all about it."

"You're certainly a rather inconvenient companion," said Mrs. Burton, averting her face, "and I want you to run home and ask how your mamma and baby-sister are. Don't stay long: remember that lunch will be earlier

than usual to-day."

Away went Budge, and Mrs. Burton devoted herself to thought and self-questioning. Unquestioning obedience had been her own duty since she could remember, yet she was certain that her will was as strong as Toddie's. If she had been always able to obey, certainly the unhappy little boy in the attic was equally capable-why should he not do it? Perhaps, she admitted to herself, she had inherited a faculty in this direction, and perhaps -yes, certainly, Toddie had done nothing of the sort. How was she to overcome the defect in his disposition; or was she to do it at all? Was it not something with which no one temporarily having a child in charge should interfere? As she pondered, an occasional scream from Toddie helped to unbend the severity of her principles, but suddenly her eye rested upon a picture of her husband, and she seemed to see in one of the eyes a quizzical expression. All her determination came back in an instant with heavy reinforcements, and Budge came back

a few moments later. His bulletins from home, and his stores of experiences en route consumed but a few moments, and then Mrs. Burton proceeded to dress for her ride. To exclude Toddie's screams she closed her door tightly, but Toddie's voice was one with which all timber seemed in sympathy, and it pierced door and window apparently without effort. Gradually, however, it seemed to cease, and with the growing infrequency of his howls and the increasing feebleness of their utterance, Mrs. Burton's spirits revived. Dressing leisurely, she ascended Toddie's prison to receive his declaration of penitence, and to accord a gracious pardon. She knocked softly at the door and said:

"Toddie?"

ew

ot,

hy

ze.

to

re.

er

to

ce

et

's.

n-

ıy lf,

ps

٠t.

1;

th

ld

m

S,

S-

al

n-

k

There was no response, so Mrs. Burton knocked and called with more energy than before, but without reply. A terrible fear had occurred to her; she had heard of children who screamed themselves to death when angry. Hastily she opened the door and saw Toddie, tear-stained and dirty, lying on the floor, fast asleep. She stooped over him to be sure that he still breathed, and then the expression on his sweetly parted lips was such that she could not help kissing it. Then she raised the pathetic, desolate little figure softly in her arms, and the little head dropped upon her shoulder and nestled close to her neck, and one little arm was clasped tightly around her throat, and a soft voice murmured:

"I wasn't to go a-widin'."

And just then Mr. Burton entered, and, with a most exasperating affectation of ingenuousness and uncertainty, asked:

"Did you conquer his will my dear?"

His wife annihilated him with a look, and led the way to the dining room; meanwhile, Toddie awoke, straight-

ened himself, rubbed his eyes, recognized his uncle, and exclaimed:

"Uncle Harry, does you know where we's goin' this

th

ac

th

w]

be

ar

VE

co

se

th

up

qu

Bu

bu

har

siv

oth

fill

" 】

Is

pri

wid

hou

lad

this

bab

tha

Am

the

afternoon? We's goin' a-widin'."

And Mr. Burton hid in his napkin half of his face that was below his eyes, and his wife wished that his eyes might have been hidden, too, for never in her life had she been so averse to having her own eyes looked into.

The extreme saintliness of both boys during the afternoon's ride took the sting out of Mrs. Burton's defeat. They gabbled to each other about flowers and leaves and birds, and they assumed ownership of the few summer clouds that were visible, and made sundry exchanges of them with each. When the dog Jerry, who had surreptitiously followed the carriage and grown weary, was taken in by his master, they even allowed him to lie at their feet without kicking, pinching his ears, or pulling his tail.

As for Mr. Burton, no right-minded husband could wilfully torment his wife upon her birthday, so she soon forgot the humiliation of the morning, and came home with superb spirits and matchless complexion for the little party. Her guests soon began to arrive, and after the company was assembled, Mrs. Burton's chambermaid ushered in Budge and Toddie, each in spotless attire, and the dog Jerry ushered himself in, and Toddie saw him and made haste to interview him, and the two got inextricably mixed about the legs of a light jardinière, and it came down with a crash, and then the two were sent into disgrace, which suited them exactly, although there was a difference between them as to whether the dog Jerry should seek and enjoy the seclusion upon which his heart was evidently intent.

Then Budge retired with a face full of fatherly solici-

tude, and Mrs. Burton was enabled to devote herself to the friends to whom she had not previously been able to

address a single consecutive sentence.

 $\operatorname{nd}$ 

iis

at

es

he

r-

ıt.

ıd

er

of

p-

g

d

n

e

e

r

d

d

n

Mrs. Burton occasionally suggested to her husband that it might be well to see where the boys were and what they were doing, but that gentleman had seldom before found himself the only man among a dozen comely and intelligent ladies, and he was too conscious of the variety of such experiences to trouble himself about a couple of people who had unlimited ability to keep themselves out of trouble; so the boys were undisturbed for the space of two hours. A sudden Summer shower came up in the meantime, and a sentimental young lady requested the song "The Rain upon the Roof," and Mrs. Burton and her husband began to render it as a duet; but in the middle of the second stanza, Mrs. Burton beban to cough, and Mr. Burton sniffed the air apprehensively, while several of the ladies started to their feet, while others turned pale. The air of the room was evidently filling with smoke.

"There can't be any danger, ladies," said Mrs. Burton. "You all know what the American domestic servant is. I suppose our cook, with her delicate sense of the appropriate, is relighting her fire, and has the kitchen door wide open, so that all the smoke may escape through the house instead of the chimney. I'll go and stop it."

The mere mention of servants had its usual effect; the ladies began at once that animated conversation which this subject has always inspired, and which it will probably continue to inspire until all housekeepers gather in that happy land, one of whose charms it is that the American kitchen is undiscernible within its borders, and the purified domestic may stand before her mistress without needing a scolding. But one nervous young lady,

whose agitation was being manifested by her feet alone, happened to touch with the toe of her boot the turn-screw of the hot-air register. Instantly she sprang back and uttered a piercing scream, while from the register there arose a thick column of smoke.

"Fire!" screamed one lady.
"Water!" shrieked another.

"Oh!" shouted several in chorus.

Some ran up-stairs, others into the rainy street, the nervous young lady fainted, a business-like young matron, who had for years been maturing plans of operation in case of fire, hastily swept into a table-cover a dozen books in special morocco bindings, and hurried through the rain with them to a house several hundred feet away, while the faithful dog Jerry, scenting the trouble afar off, hurried home and did his duty to the best of his ability by barking and snapping furiously at every one, and galloping frantically through the house, leaving his mark upon almost every square yard of the carpet. Meanwhile Mr. Burton hurried up-stairs coatless, with disarranged hair, dirty hands, smirched face, and assured the ladies that there was no danger, while Budge and Toddie, the former deadly pale, and the latter almost apoplectic in color, sneaked up to their own chamber.

The company dispersed; ladies who had expected carriages did not wait for them, but struggled to the extreme verge of politeness for the use of such umbrellas and waterproof-cloaks as Mrs. Burton could supply. Fifteen minutes later the only occupant of the parlor was the dog Jerry, who lay, with alert head, in the centre of a large Turkish chair. Mrs. Burton, tenderly supported by her husband, descended the stair, and contemplated with tightly compressed lips and blazing eyes the disorder of her desolated parlor. When, however, she reached the

dining-room and beheld the exquisitely set lunch-table, to the arrangement of which she had devoted hours of thought in preceding days and weeks, she burst into a flood of toors.

flood of tears.

ne,

ew

ind

ere

the

on,

in

zen

igh

ay,

off,

ity

gal-

ark

hile

ed

lies

the

in

ar-

me

ind

een

 $\log$ 

rge

her

ith

of:

the

"I'll tell you how it was," remarked Budge, who anpeared suddenly and without invitation, and whose co sciousness of good intention made him as adamant be the indignant frowns of his uncle and aunt, "I always think bonfires is the nicest things about celebrations, an' Tod an' me have been carryin' sticks for two days to make a big bonfire in the back yard to-day. But then it rained, an' rainy sticks won't burn—I guess we found that out last Thanksgivin' Day. So we thought we'd make one in the cellar, 'cause the top is all tin,' an' the bottom's all dirt, an' it can't rain in there at all. An' we got lots of newspapers and kindlin'-wood, an' put some kerosene on it, an' it blazed up beautiful, an' we was just comin' up to ask you all down to look at it, when in came Uncle Harry, an' banged me against the wall an' Tod into the coal heap, an' threw a mean old dirty carpet on top of it, an' wetted it all over."

"Little boys never can do anyfing nysh wivout bein' made to don't," said Toddie. "Dzust see what an awful big splinter I got in my hand when I was froin' wood on the fire! I didn't cry a bit about it then, 'cause I fought I was makin' uvver folks happy, like the Lord wants little boysh to. But they didn't get happy, so now I am

goin' to cry 'bout the splinter!"

And Toddie raised a howl which was as much superior to his usual cry as things made to order generally are

over the ordinary supply.

"We had a torchlight procession too," said Budge.
"We had to have it in the attic, but it wasn't very nice.
There wasn't any trees up there for the light to dance

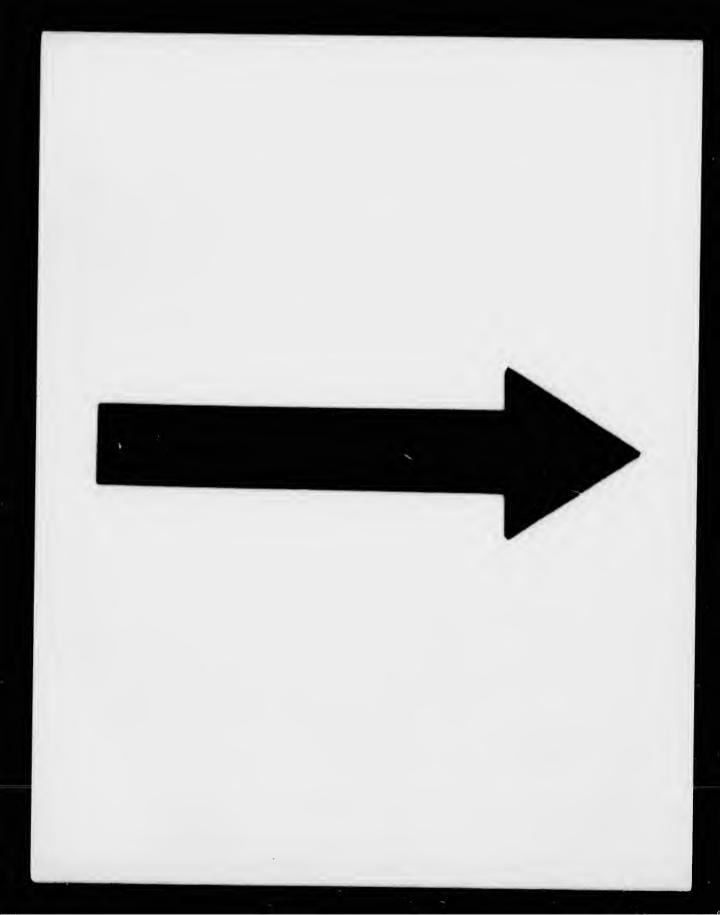
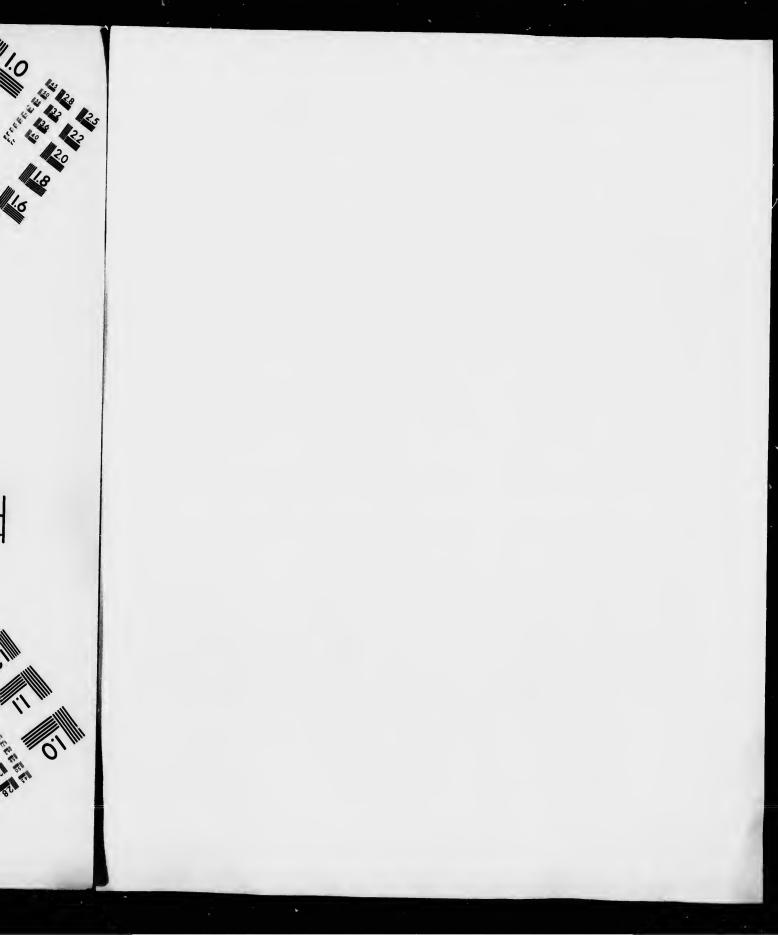


IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580 (716) 872-4503 STATE OF THE STATE



around on, like it does on 'lection-day nights. So we just stopped, an' would have felt real doleful if we hadn't thought of the bonfire."

"Where did you leave the torches?" asked Mr. Burton, springing from his chair, and lifting his wife to her

feet at the same time.

"I—I—dunno," said Budge, after a moment of thought.
"Froed 'em in a closet where the rags is, so's not to

dyty the nice floor wif 'em," said Toddie.

Mr. Burton hurried up-stairs and extinguished a smoldering heap of rags, while his wife, truer to herself than she imagined she was, drew Budge to her, and said, kindly:

"Wanting to make people happy, and doing it, are two

very different things, Budge."

"Yes, I should think they was," said Budge, with an emphasis which explained much that was left unsaid.

"Little boysh is goosies for tryin' to make big folksh

happy at all," said Toddie beginning again to cry.

"Oh no, they're not, dear," said Mrs. Burton, taking the sorrowful child into her lap. "But they don't always understand how best to do it, so they ought to ask big folks before they begin."

"Then there wouldn't be no s'prises," complained

Toddie. "Say, izh we goin' to eat this supper."

"I suppose so, if we can," sighed Mrs. Burton.
"I guesh we can—Budgie an'me," said Toddie.

"An won't we be glad all them wimmens wented away!"

That evening, after the boys had retired, Mrs. Burton seemed a little uneasy of mind, and at length she said to her husband:

"I feel guilty at never having directed the boys' devotions since they have been here, and I know no better time than the present in which to begin." Mr. Burton's eyes followed his wife reverently as she left the room. The service she proposed to render the children she had sometimes performed for himself, with results for which he could not be grateful enough, and yet it was not with unalloyed anticipation that he softly followed her up the stair. Mrs. Burton went into the chamber and found the boys playing battering-ram, each with a pillow in front of him.

"Children," said she, "have you said your prayers?"
"No," said Budge: "somebody's got to be knocked

down first. Then we will."

A sudden tumble by Toddie was the signal for devotional exercises, and both boys kuelt beside the bed.

"Now, darlings," said Mrs Burton, "you have made some sad mistakes to-day, and they should teach you that, even when you want most to do right, you need to be helped by somebody better. Don't you think so?"

"I do," said Budge. "Lots."

"I don't," said Toddie. "More help I getsh, the worse fings is. Guesh I'll do fings all alone affer thish."

"I know what to say to the Lord to-night, Aunt Alice," said Budge.

" Dear little boy," said Mrs. Burton, "go on."

"Dear Lord," said Budge, "we do have the awfullest times when we try to make other folks happy. Do, please, Lord—please teach big folks how hard little folks have to think before they do things for 'em. An' make 'em understand little folks every way better than they do, so that they don't make little folks unhappy when they try to make big folks feel jolly. Make big folks have to think as hard as little folks do, for Christ's sake—Amen! Oh yes, an' bless dear mama an' the sweet little sister baby. How's that, Aunt Alice!"

o we adn't

Bur-

o her ught. ot to

ed a erself and

two h an

l. olksh

king ways k big

ined

nted

rton id to

levoetter Mrs. Burton did not reply, and Budge, on turning, saw only her departing figure, while Toddie remarked:

"Now it's my tyne (turn). Dear Lord, when I getsh to be a little boy anzel up in hebben, don't let growed-up anzels come along whenever I'm doin' anyfing nice for 'em, an' say 'don't' or tumble me down in heaps of nashty old black coal. There ! Amen!"

## CHAPTER V.

T was with with a sneaking sense of relief that Mrs. Burton awoke on the following morning, and realized that the day was Sunday. Even school-teachers have two days of rest in every seven, thought Mrs. Burton to herself, and no one doubts that they deserve them. How much more deserving of rest and relief, then, must be the volunteer teacher who, not for a few hours only, but from dawn to twilight, has charge of two children whose capacity for both learning and mischief, surely equals any school full of boys? The realization that she was attempting, for a few days only, that which mothers everywhere were doing without hope of rest excepting in heaven, made Mrs. Burton feel more humble and worthless than she had ever done in her life before, but it did not banish her wish to turn the children over to the care of their uncle for the day. If Mrs. Burton had been honest with herself she would have admitted that the principal cause of her anxiety for relief was her unwillingness to have her husband witness the failures

getsh owedce for ashty

g, saw

Mrs. realchers Mrs. serve elief, few

elief, few two chief, ation hich t ex-

mble
fore,
over
rton
itted
her

ures

which she had come to believe were to be her daily lot while trying to train her nephews, Thoughts of a Sunday excursion, from participation in which she should in some way excuse herself; of volunteering to relieve her sister-in-law's nurse during the day, and thus leaving her husband in charge of the house and the children; of making that visit to her mother which is always in order with the newly made wife—all these, and other devices not so practicable, came before Mrs. Burton's mind's eye for comparison, but they all and together took sudden wing when Mr. Burton awoke and complained of a raging toothache. Truly pitiful and sympathetic as Mrs. Burton was, she exhibited remarkable resignation in the face of the thought that her husband would probably need to remain in his room all day, and that it would be absolutely necessary to keep the children out of his sight and hearing. Then he could find nothing to criticise; she might fail, as frequently as she probably would, but he would know only of her successes.

A light knock was heard at Mrs. Burton's door, and then, without waiting for invitation, there came in two fresh, rosy faces, two heads of disarranged hair, and two long white nightgowns, and the occupant of the longer

gown exclaimed:

"Say, Uncle Harry, do you know its Sunday? What are you going to do about it? We always have lots done for us Sundays, 'cause it's the only day papa's home."

"Yes, I—think I've heard—something of the kind—before," mumbled Mr. Burton, with difficulty, between

the fingers which covered his aching incisor.

"Oh—h," exclaimed Toddie, "I b'lieve he's goin' to play bear! Come on, Budgie, we's got to be dogs." And Toddie buried his face in the bed-covering and succeeded in fastening his teeth in his uncle's calf. A howl from

the sufferer did not frighten off the amateur dog, and he was finally dislodged only by being clutched by the throat by his victim.

"That izhn't the way to play hear," complained Toddie; "you ought to keep on a-howlin', an' let me keep on a-bitin', an' then you give me pennies to stop—that's the way papa does."

"Can you see how Tom Lawrence can be so idiotic?" asked Mrs. Burton.

"I suppose I could," replied the gentleman, "if I hadn't such a toothache."

"You poor old fellow!" said Mrs. Burton, tenderly. Then she turned to her nephews, and exclaimed: "Now, boys, listen to me! Uncle Harry is very sick to-day—he has a dreadful toothache, and every particle of bother and noise will make it worse, You must both keep away from his room, and be as quiet as possible wherever you may be in the house. Even the sound of people talking is very annoying to a person with the toothache."

"Then you's a baddy woman to stay in here an' keep a-talkin' all the whole time," said Toddie, "when it makes poor old uncle Harry super so. G'way!"

Mrs. Burton's lord and master was not in too much pain to shake considerably with silent laughter over this unexpected rebuke, and the lady herself was too thoroughly startled to devise an appropriate retort; so the boys amused themselves by a general exploration of the chamber, not omitting even the pockets of their uncle's clothing. This work completed, to the full extent of their ability, the boys demanded breakfast.

"Breakfast won't be ready until eight o'clock," said Mrs. Burton, "and it is now only six. If you, little boys, don't want to feel dreadfully hungry, you had better go back to bed, and lie as quietly as possible. "Is that the way not to be hungry?" asked Toddie, with wide-open eyes, which always accompany the receptive mind.

"Certainly," said Mrs. Burton. "If you run about, you agitate your stomachs, and that makes them restless,

and so you feel hungry."

"Gwacious!" said Toddie, "What lots of fings little boys has got to lyne (learn), hasn't they? Come on, Budgie—let's go put our tummocks to bed, an' keep'em from gettin' ajjerytated."

"All right," said Budge. "But say, Aunt Alice, don't you s'pose our stomachs would be sleepier an' not so restless if there was some crackers or bread an' butter in

'em ? "

"There's no one down stairs to get you any," said Mrs. Burton.

"Oh," said Budge, "we can find 'em. We know where

everything is in the pantries and store-room."

"I wish I were so smart," sighed Mrs. Burton. "Go along—get what you want—but don't come back to this room again. And don't let me find anything in disorder down stairs, or I shall never trust you in my kitchen again."

Away flew the children, but their disappearance only made room for a new torment, for Mr. Burton stopped in the middle of the operation of shaving himself, and

remarked:

I've been longing for Sunday to come, for your sake, my dear. The boys, as you have frequently observed, have very strange notions about holy things; but they are also, by nature, quite religious and spiritually minded. You are not only this latter, but you are free from strange doctrines and the traditions of men. The mystical influences of the day will make themselves felt upon

Todkeep hat's

id he

roat

c ?" if I

erly.
fow,
y—
ther
way

you ing

eep

it ich his

too so of eir

iid ys, go those innocent little hearts, and you will have the opportunity to correct wrong teachings and instill new sentiments and truths."

Mr. Burton's voice had grown a little shaky as he reached the close of this neat and reverential speech, so that his wife scrutinized his face closely to see if there might not be a laugh somewhere about it. A friendly coating of lather protected one cheek, however, and the troublesome tooth had distorted the shape of the other, so Mrs. Burton was compelled to accept the mingled ascription of praise and responsibility, which she did with a sinking heart.

"I'll take care of them while you're at church, my dear," said Mr. Burton; they're always saintly with sick people."

Mrs. Burton breathed a sigh of relief. She determined that she would extemporize a special "Children's service" immediately after breakfast, and impress her nephews as fully as possible with the spirit of the day; then if her husband would but continue the good work thus begun, it would be impossible for the boys to fall from grace in the few hours which remained between dinner-time and darkness. Full of her project, and forgetting that she had allowed her chambermaid to go to early Mass, and promised herself to see that the children were dre sed for breakfast, Mrs. Burton, at the breakfasttable noticed that her nephews did not respond with their usual alacrity to the call of the bell. Recalling her forgotten duty, she hurried to the boy's chamber, and found them already enjoying a repast which was remarkable at least for variety. On a small table, drawn to the side of the bed, was a pie, a bowl of pickles, a dish of honey in the comb, and a small paper package of cinnamon bark, and, with spoons, knives and forks and

senti
as he

delication

as he

delication

as he

delication

d

"Now you know what kind of meals little boys like, Aunt Alice. I hope you won't forget it while we're here."

"What do you mean!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, sternly, "by bringing such things up-stairs?"

"Why," said Budge, "you told us to get what we

wanted, an' we supposed you told the troof."

"An' I ain't azh hungry azh I wazh," remarked Toddie, "but my tummuk feels as if it growed big and got-little again, every minute or two, an' it hurts. I wishes we could put tummucks away when we get done usin' 'em, like we do hats and overshoes.

To sweep the remains of the unique morning lunch into a heap and away from her nephews, was a work which occupied but a second or two of Mrs. Burton's time; this done, two little boys found themselves robed more rapidly than they had ever before been. Arrived at the breakfast-table, they eyed with withering contempt an irre proachable cutlet, some crisp brown potatoes of wafer-like thinness, and a heap of rolls almost as light as snowflakes.

"We don't want none of this kind of breakfast," said Budge,

"Of coursh we don't," said Toddie, "when we's so awful full of uvver fings. I don't know where I'zhe goin' to put my dinner when it comes time to eat it."

"Don't fret about that, Tod," said Budge. "Don't you know papa says that the Bible says something that

means 'don't worry till you have to ?'"

Mrs. Burton raised her eyebrows with horror, not unmixed with inquiry, and her husband hastened to give

ndly l the ther, gled

h, so

there

my sick

did

ined serneay; ork fall een

forto ren astith ing

er, rewn

innd

Budge's sentiment in proper Biblical wording, "Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof." Mrs. Burton's wonder was allayed by the explanation, although her horror was not, and she made haste to say:

"Boys, we will have a little Sunday-school all by our-

selves, in the parlor, immediately after breakfast."

"Hooray!" shouted Budge. "An' will you give us a ticket an' pass around a box for pennies, just like they do in big Sunday-schools ?"

"I-suppose so," said Mrs. Burton, who had not previously thought of these special attractions of the success-

"Let's go right in, Tod," said Budge, "'cause the dog's in there. I saw him as I came down, and I shut all the doors so he couldn't get out. We can have some fun with

him 'fore Sunday school begins.

Both boys started for the parlor-door, and, guided by that marvellous instinct with which Providence arms the few against the many, and the weak against the strong, the dog Jerry also approached the door from the inside. As the door opened there was heard a convulsive howl, and a general tumbling of small boys, while at almost the same instant the dog Jerry flew into the dining-room and hid himself in the folds of his mistress's morning robe. Two or three minutes later, Budge entered the diningroom with a very rueful countenance, and remarked :

"I guess we need that Sunday-school pretty quick, Aunt Alice. The dog don't want to play with us, and

we ought to be comforted some way."

"They're grown people, all over again," remarked Mr. Burton, with a laugh.

"What do you mean?" demanded Mr. Burton.

"Only this -that when their own devices fail, they're in a hurry for the consolations of religion," said Mr. Burton. "May I visit the Sunday-school?"

"I suppose I can't keep you away," sighed Mrs. Buronder ton, leading the way to the parlor. "Boys," she said,
greeting her nephews, "first, we'll sing a little hymn;
what shall it be?"

our-

us a they

precess-

og's

the

/ith

by

the

ng,

de. wl,

he

nd

e. g-

k,

r.

"Ole Uncle Ned," said Toddie, promptly.

"Oh, that's not a Sunday song," said Mrs. Burton.

"I fink tizh," said Toddie, "'cause it sayzh, free or four timezh, 'He's gone where de good niggers go,' an' that's hebben, you know; so it's a Sunday song."

"I think 'Glory, glory, hallelujah!' is nicer," said Budge, "an' I know that's a Sunday song, 'cause I've heard it in church."

"Aw wight," said Toddie; and he immediately started the old air himself, with the words, "There liezh the whisky-bottle, empty on the sheff," but was suddenly brought to order by a shake from his aunt, while his uncle danced about the front parlor in an ecstasy not directly traceable to toothache.

"That's not a Sunday song, either, Toddie," said Mrs. Burton. "The words are real rowdyish. Where did you learn them?"

"Round the corner from our housh," said Toddie; "an' you can shing you ole shongs yourself, if you don't like mine."

Mrs. Burton went to the piano, rambled among chords for a few seconds, and finally recalled a Sunday-school air in which Toddie joined as angelically as if his own musical taste had never been impugned.

"Now, I guess we'd better take up the collection before any little boys lose their pennies," said Budge, hurrying to the dining-room, and returning with a strawberry-box which seemed to have been specially provided for the occasion; this he passed gravefully before Toddie, and Toddie held his hand over as carefully as if he were depositing hundreds, and then Toddie took the box and passed it before Budge, who made the same dumb show, after which Budge retook the box, shook it, listened, remarked, "It don't rattle—I guess it's all papermoney to-day," placed it upon the mantel, reseated himself, and remarked:

"Now bring on your lesson."

Mrs. Burton opened her Bible with a sense of utter helplessness. With the natural instinct of a person given to thoroughness, she opened at the beginning of the book, but she speedily closed it again—the first chapter of Genesis had suggested many a puzzling question even to her own orthodox mind. Turning the leaves rapidly, passing, for conscience sake, the record of many a battle, the details of which would have delighted the boys, and hurrying by the prophecies as records not for the minds of children, she at last reached the New Testament, and the ever-new story of the only boy who ever was all that his parents and relatives could wish him to be.

"The lesson will be about Jesus," said Mrs. Burton.
"Little-boy Jesus or big-man Jesus?" asked Toddie.
"A—a—both," replied the teacher, in some confusion.

"Aw wight," said Toddie. "G'won."

"There was once a time when all the world was in trouble, without knowing exactly why," said Mrs. Burton; "but the Lord understood it, for He understands everything."

"Does He know how it feels to be a little boy," asked Toddie," "an' be sent to bed when he don't want to go?"

"And he determined to comfort the world, as He always does when the world finds out it can't comfort itself," continued Mrs. Burton, entirely ignoring her nephew's questions.

"But wasn't there lotsh of little boyzh then ?" asked

Toddie, "an' didn't they used to be comforted as well as big folks?"

"I suppose so," said Mrs. Burton. But He knew that if he comforted grown people, they would make the children happy."

"I wiss He'd comfort you an' Uncle Harry ev'ry

mornin', then," said Toddie. "G'won."

"So He sent His own Son-His only Son-down to

the world to be a dear little baby."

ox nb

st-

erm-

ter

en

he

er

en

ly,

e,

ıd ds

ıd

at

n,

11

r-Is

d

e

·t ·

r

d

"I should think He'd have made him a sister baby," said Budge," if He'd wanted to make everybody happy."

"He knew best," said Mrs. Burton. "And while smart people everywhere were wondering what would or could happen to quiet the restless heart of people——"

"Izh restless hearts like restless tummuks?" interrupted Toddie. "Kind o' pimpy an' wabbley?"

"I suppose so," said Mrs. Burton.

" Poor folks," said Toddie, clasping his hands over his

waistband; "Iz'he sorry for 'em."

"While smart folks were trying to think out what should be done," continued Mrs. Burton, "some simple shepherds, who used to sit around at night under the moon and stars, and wonder about things which they could not understand, saw a wonderfully bright star in the sky."

"Was it one of the twinkle-twinkle kind, or one of

the stand-still kind?" asked Toddie.

"I don't know," said Mrs. Burton, after a moment's

reflection. "Why do you ask?"

"'Cauzh," said Toddie, "I know what 'twazh there for, an' it ought to have twinkled, 'cauzh twinkley star bob open an' shut that way. 'cauzh they're laughin' and can't keep still, an' I know I'd have laughed if I'd been

a star an' was goin' to make a lot of folks so awful happy. G'won."

"Then," said Mrs. Burton, looking alternately and frequently at the two accounts of the Advent, "they suddenly saw an angel, and the shepherds were afraid."

"Should fink they would be," said Toddie. "Every-body gets afraid when they see good people around. I 'spec' they thought the angel would say 'don't!' in about a minute."

"But the angel told them not to be afraid," said Mrs. Burton, "for he had come to bring good news. There was to be a dear little baby born at Bethlehem, and He would make everybody happy."

"Wouldn't it be nice if that angel would come an' do it all over again?" said Budge. "Only he ought to pick out little boys instead of sheep fellows. I wouldn't be afraid of an angel."

"Neiver would I," said Toddie, "but I'd dzust go round behind him an' see how his wings was fastened on."

"Then a great many other angels came," said Mrs. Burton, "and they all sang and sang together. The poor shepherds didn't know what to make of it, but after the singing was over, they all started for Bethlehem to see that wonderful baby."

"Just like the other day we went to see the sister-baby."

"Yes," said Mrs. Burton; "but instead of finding Him in a pleasant home and a nice room, with careful friends and nurses around him, He was in a manger out in a stable."

"That was 'cause he was so smart that He could do just what He wanted to, an' be just where he liked," said Budge, "an' He was a little boy, an' little boys always like stables better than houses—I wish I could live in a

stable always an' for ever."

"So do I," said Toddie, "an' sleep in mangers, 'cauzh then the horses would kick anybody that made me put on clean clothezh when I didn't want to. They gaveded him presentsh, didn't they?"

"Yes," said Mrs. Burton; "gold, frankincense, and

myrrh."

 $\mathbf{d}$ 

ıt

·e

0

d

r

o

d

- "Why didn't they give him rattles and squealey balls, like folks did budder Phillie when he was a baby," asked Toddie.
- "Because, Toddie," said Mrs. Burton, glad of an opportunity to get the sentiment of the story into her own hands, from which it had departed very early in the course of the lesson—"because He was no common baby, like other children. He was the Lord."

"What! The Lord once a little baby?" exclaimed

Toddie.

"Yes," replied Mrs. Burton, shuddering to realize that Toddie had not before been taught the nature of the Holy Trinity.

"An' played around like uvver little boysh?" con-

tinued Toddie.

"I—I—suppose so," said Mrs. Burton, fearing lest in trying to instill reverence into her nephews, she might herself prove irreverent.

"Did somebody say 'Don't' at Him every time he did

anyfing?" continued Toddie.

"N—n—o! I imagine not," said Mrs. Burton, because

He was always good."

"That don't make no diffwelence," said Toddie. "The better a little boy triesh to be, the more folks says 'Don't' to him. So I guess nobody had any time to say anyfing elsh at all to Jesus."

"What did He do next?" asked Budge, as deeply interested as if he had not heard the same story many times before.

"He grew strong in body and spirit," said Mrs. Burton, and everybody loved Him; but before He had time to do all that, an angel came and frightened his papa in a dream, and told him that the king of that country would kill little Jesus if he could find Him. So Joseph, the papa of Jesus, and Mary, his mamma, got up in the middle of the night, and started off to Egypt."

"Scems to me that Egypt was bout as bad in those days as Europe is now," remarked Budge. "Whenever papa tells about anybody that nobody can find, he says, Gone to Europe, I spose.' What did they do when they

got there ?"

"I don't know," says Mrs. Burton, musing. "I suppose the papa worked hard for money to buy good food and comfortable resting-places for his wife and baby, and I suppose the mamma walked about the fields and picked pretty flowers for her baby to play with; and I suppose the baby cooed when his mamma gave them to Him and laughed and danced and played, and then got tired, and came and hid His little face in His mamma's lap, and was taken into her arms and held ever so tight, and fell asleep, and that His mother looked into His face as if she would look through it, while she tried to find out what her baby would be and do when He grew up, and whether He would be taken away from her, while it seemed as if she couldn't live at all without having Him very closely pressed to her breast and——"

Mrs. Burton's voice grew a little shaky, and, finally, failed her entirely. Budge came in front of her, scrutinized her intently, but with great sympathy, also, and finally leaned his elbows on her knees, dropped his face

into his own hands, looked up into her face, and remarked:

n-

ŋу

ır-

ne

in

ry

10

se

s,

d

d

ď

d

id id

11

ıe

d

it

m

n-d

"Why, Aunt Alice, she was just like my mamua, wasn't she? An' I think you are just like both of 'em!"

Mrs. Burton took Budge hastily into her arms, covered his face with kisses, and totally destroyed another chance of explaining the difference between the earthly and the heavenly to her pupils, while Toddie eyed the couple with evident disfavour, and remarked:

"I fink 'twould be nicer you'd see if dinner was bein' got ready, instead of stoppin' tellin' stories an' huggin'

Budgie. My tummuck's all gotted little again."

Mrs. Burton came back to the world of to-day from that of history, though not without a sigh, while the dog Jerry, who had divined the peaceful nature of the occasion so far as to feel justified in reclining beneath his mistress's chair, now contracted himself into the smallest possible space, slunk out of the doorway, and took a lively quick-step in the direction of the shrubbery. Toddie had seen him, however, and told the news to Budge, and both boys were soon in pursuit, noticing which, the dog Jerry speedily betook himself to that distant retirement which the dog who has experience in small boys knows so well how to discover and maintain.

As the morning wore on, the boys grew restless, fought, drummed on the piano, snarled when that instrument was closed, meddled with everything that was within reach, and finally grew so troublesome that their aunt soon felt that to lose was cheaper than to save, so she left the house to the children, and sought the side of the lounge upon which her afflicted husband reclined. The divining sense of childhood soon found her out, however, and Budge re-

marked:

"Aunt Alice, if you're going to church, seems to me it's time you was getting ready,"

"I can't go to church, Budge," sighed Mrs. Burton. "If I do, you boys will only turn the whole house upside

down, and drive your poor uncle nearly crazy."

"No, we won't," said Budge. "You don't know what nice nurses we can be to sick people. Papa says nobody can even imagine how well we can take care of anybody until they see us do it. If you don't believe it, just leave us with Uncle Harry, an' stay home from church an' peek through the keyhole."

"Go on, Allie," said Mr. Burton. "If you want to go to church, don't be afraid to leave me. I think you should go—after your experience of this morning. I shouldn't think your mind could be at peace until you had joined your voice with that of the great congregation, and acknowledged yourself to be a miserable sinner."

Mrs. Burton winced, but nevertheless retired, and soon appeared dressed for church, kissed her husband and her nephews, gave many last instructions, and departed. Budge followed her with his eye until she had stepped from the piazza, and then remarked, with a sigh of re-

lief:

"Now I guess we'll have what papa calls a good, old-

fashioned time-we've got rid of her."

"Budge!" exclaimed Mr. Burton, sternly, and springing to his feet, "do you know who you are talking about? Don't you know that your Aunt Alice is my wife, and that she has saved you from many a scolding, done you

many a favor, and been your best friend?"

"Oh, yes," said Budge, with at least a dozen inflections on each word, "but ev'ry day friends an' Sunday friends are kind o' different; don't you think so? She can't make whistles, or catch bullfrogs, or carry both of us up the mountain on her shoulders, or sing 'Roll, Jordan.'"

"And do you expect me to do all these things to-day?" asked Mr. Burton.

"N-n-no," said Budge, "unless you should get well an' feel just like it; but we'd like to be with somebody who could do 'em if he wanted to. We like ladies that's all ladies, but then we like men that's all men, too. Aunt Alice is a good deal like an angel, I think, and you—you ain't. An' we don't want to be with angels all the time until we're angels ourselves."

Mr. Burton turned over suddenly and contemplated the back of the lounge at this honest avowal of one of humanity's prominent weaknesses, while Budge continued:

"We don't want you to get to be an angel, so what I want to know is, how to make you well. Don't you think if I borrowed papa's horse and carriage an' took you ridin' you'd feel better? I know he'd lend'em to me if I told him you were goin' to drive."

"And if you said you would go with me to take care

of me ?" suggested Mr. Burton.

"Y—e—es," said Budge, as hesitatingly as if such an idea had never occurred to him. "An' don't you think that up to the top of the Hawks-nest Rock an' out to Passaic Falls would be the nicest places for a sick man to go? When you got tired of ridin' you could stop the carriage an' cut us a cane, or make us whistles, or find us pfingster apples (the seed-balls of the wild azalea), or even send us in swimming in a brook somewhere if you got tired of us."

"H'm!" grunted Mr. Burton.

"An' you might take fings to eat wif you," suggested Toddie, "an' when you got real tired and felt bad, you might stop and have a little picnic. I fink that would be dzust the fing for a man wif the toofache. And we could help you, lotsh."

ton. side

vhat

oody oody eave peek

you You J you ion,

her ted. ped f re-

old-

out? and you

fleciday She h of Jor"I'll see how I feel after dinner," said Mr. Burton. "But what are you going to do for me between now and then, to make me feel better?"

bo

bu

pa

ne

yo

"

for

H

fro

en

up

of

tu

ac

Ы

do

to

W

in

th

fis

"We'll tell you storiezh," said Toddie. "Them's what

sick folks alwayzh likesh."

"Very well," said Mr. Burton. "Begin right away."
"Aw wight," said Toddie. "Do you wantsh a sad

story or a d'zolly one?"

"Anything," said Mr. Burton. "Men with the toothache can stand nearly anything. Don't draw on your imagination too hard."

"Don't never draw on no madzinasuns," said Toddie;

"I only draws on slatesh."

"Never mind; give us the story."

"Well," said Toddie, seating himself in a little rocking-chair, and fixing his eyes on the ceiling, "guesh I'll tell about Abrahammyn Isaac. Onesh the Lord told a man named Abraham to go up the mountain an' chop his little boy's froat open an' burn him up on a naltar. So Abraham started to go do it. An' he made his little boy Isaac, that he was going to chop and burn up, carry the kindlin' wood he was goin' to set him a-fire wiz. An' I want to know if you fink that wazh very nysh of him?"

"Well-no," said Mr. Burton.

"Tell you what," said Budge, "you don't ever catch me carryin' sticks up the mountain, even if my papa

wants me to."

"When they got up there," said Toddie, "Abraham made a naltar an' put little Ikey on it, an' took a knife an' was goin' to chop his froat open, when a andzel came out of hebben, an' said: 'Stop a doin' that!" So Abraham stopped, an' Ikey skooted; an' Abraham saw a sheep caught in the bushes, an' he caught him and killed him. He wasn't goin' to climb way up a mountain to kill some-

body, and not have his knife bluggy a bit. An' he burned the sheep up. An' then he went home again."

"I'll bet you Isaac's mamma never knew what his papa wanted to do with him," said Budge, "or she'd never let her little boy go away in the mornin'. Do you want to bet?"

"N--no, not on Sunday, I guess," said Mr. Burton. "Now, suppose you little boys go out of doors and play

for a while, while uncle tries to get a nap."

The boys accepted the suggestion and disappeared. Half an hour later, as Mrs. Burton was walking home from church under escort of old General Porcupine, and enduring with saintly fortitude the general's compliments upon her management of the children, there came screams of fear and anguish from the general's own grounds, which the couple were passing.

"Who can that be?" exclaimed the general, his short hairs bristling like the quils of his titular godfather.

"We have no children."

"I-think I know the voices!" gasped Mrs. Burton,

turning pale.

"Bless my soul!" exclaimed the general, with an accent which showed that he was wishing the reverse of blessings upon souls less needy than his own. "You don't mean—"

Oh, I do!" said Mrs. Burton, wringing her hands.

"Do hurry!"

The general puffed and snorted up his gravel walk and toward the shrubbery, behind which was a fishpond, from which direction the sound came. Mrs. Burton followed in time to see her nephew Budge help his brother out of the pond, while the general tugged at a large crawfish which had fastened its claw upon Toddie's finger. The fish was game, but, with a mighty pull from the general,

and what

rton.

vay." ı sad

oothyour

ldie ;

rockh I'll old a p his So

boy the An' I m ?"

eatch papa

ham knife came braheep him. and a superhuman shriek from Toddie, the fish's claw and body parted company, and the general, still holding the latter tightly staggered backward and himself fell into the pond.

"Ow-ow-ow!" howled Toddie, clasping the skirt of his aunt's mauve silk in a ruinous embrace, while the general floundered and snorted like a whale in dying agonies, and Budge laughed as merrily as if the whole scene had been provided especially for his entertainment. Mrs. Burton hurried her nephews away, forgetting in her mortification, to thank the general for his service, and placing a hand over Tooddie's mouth.

a l

ha

go

sh

SO

to

ın

th

W

W

bı

al

"It hurts!" mumbled Toddie.

"What did you touch the fish at all for?" asked Mrs. Burton.

"It was a little baby-lobster," sobbed Tobbie, "an' I loves little babbies-all kinds of 'em-an' I wanted to pet him. An' then I wanted to grop him."

"Why didn't you do it, then?" demanded the lady. "'Cauzh he would't grop," said Toddie; "he isn't all gropped yet."

True enough, the claw of the fish still hung at Toddie's finger, and Mrs. Burton spoiled a pair of four button kids in detaching it, while Budge continued to laugh. At length, however, mirth gave place to brotherly love, and Budge tenderly remarked:

"Toddie dear, don't you love Bother Budgie?"

"Yesh," sobbed Toddie.

"Then you ought to be happy,"said Budge, "for you've made him awful happy. If the fish hadn't caught you, the general couldn't have pulled him off, an' then he wouldn't have tumbled into the pond, an' oh, my-didn't he splash bully!"

claw and ding the fell into

the skirt while the n dying he whole hinment. In her ice, and

ed Mrs.

, "an' I

lady. isn't all

Foddie's ton kids gh. At ove, and

you've ht you, then he — didn't

"Then you's got to be bited wif a fiss," said Toddie, "an make him tumble in again, for me to laugh 'bout."

"You're two naughty boys," said Mrs. Burton. "Is

this they way you take care of your sick uncle ?"

"Did take care of him," exclaimed Toddie; "told him a lovaly Bible story, an' you didn't, an' he wouldn't have had not no Sunday at all if I hadn't done it. An we's prin' to take him widin' this oftenmen".

goin' to take him widin' this afternoon."

Mrs. Burton hurried home, but it seemed to her that she had never met so many inquiring acquaintances during so short a walk. Arrived at last, she ordered her nephews to their room, and flung herself in tears beside her husband, murmuring:

" Harry!"

And Mr. Burton having viewed the ruined dress, with the eye of experience, uttered the single word:

" Boys!"

"What am I to do with them?" asked the unhappy

woman.

Mr. Burton was an affectionate husband. He adored womankind, and sincerely bemoaned its special grievances; but he did not resist the temptation to recall his wife's

announcement of five days before, so he whispered:

" Train them."

" I—\_"

Mrs. Burton's humiliation by her own lips was postponed by a heavy footfall, which, by turning her face, she discovered was that of her brother-in-law, Tom

Lawrence, who remarked:

"Tender confidences, eh? Well, I'm sorry I intruded. There's nothing like them if you want to be happy. But Helen's pretty well to-day, and dying to have her boys with her, and I'm even worse with a similar longing. You can't spare them, I suppose?"

The peculiar way in which Tom Lawrence's eyes danced as he awaited a reply would at any other time, have roused all the defiance in Alice Burton's nature; but now, looking at the front of her beautiful dress, she only said:

"Why-I suppose-we might spare them for an hour

or two!"

"You poor, dear Spartan," said Tom, with genuine sympathy, "you shall be at peace until their bedtime, anyhow."

And Mrs. Burton found occasion to rearrange the bandage on her husband's face so as to whisper in his ear:

a

"Thank Heaven!"

## CHAPTER VI.

THE only drawback to the perfect joy of the Burton's Sunday afternoon was the anticipation of the return of their nephews, for even this proved to be without grounds. The boys returned fast asleeep, Budge on his father's arms, and Toddie's head pillowed on the shoulder of faithful Mike; and, excepting a single sigh of "fwolic" from Toddie, no sound was heard from either of them until the next morning, when, finding that they slept later than usual she went to their chamber to arouse them. She found Budge sitting up in bed rubbing his eyes with one hand, while with the other he shook his brother, and elicited some ugly grunts of remonstrance.

"Tod!" exclaimed Budge—"Tod! wake up! we ain't

where we was !"

lanced . have t now, v said: n hour

enuine dtime.

ie banis ear:

urton's the ree withdge on on the le sigh either at they

arouse ing his ook his trance. re ain't "Don't care if we isn't," said Toddie; "Izhe in-a

nicer playsh-Izhe in-big candy-shop."

"No, you ain't said Budge, shaking vigorously, and trying to pick his brother's eyes open; your're at Aunt Alice's, and when you went to sleep you were at mamma's house."

"Pw-w-w-!" cried Toddie, arising slowly; "you're a hateful bad boy, Budgie; I was a-dreamin' I was in a candy-store, and gotted all my pockets full an' bof hands full, too, an' now you's woketed me up an' my hands is all empty, an' I hazn't got any pocket clozhezh on me at

"Well, next time you have a dream I won't wake you at all, even if you have nightmares, an' dream awful things. Say, Aunt Alice?" continued Budge, "how do folks dream I wonder? What makes everything go away and be something else?"

"It is the result of indistinct impressions upon a semi-

dormant brain," said Mrs. Burton.

"Oh!" said Budge.

Mrs. Burton thought she detected a note of sarcasm in her nephew's exclamation, but he was so young, and he seemed so meek of countenance, that she abandoned the Besides, her young nephew had been saying, "Aunt Alish-Aunt Alish-Aunt Alish-Aunt Alishas rapidly as he could with an increasing volume of voice. Mrs. Burton finally found time in which to say:

"Did you say pressin' on brains made us dream fings, Aunt Alish ?"

"Ye-es," said Mrs. Burton: "that is the-"

"Well, then," interrupted Toddie. "Jznst you sit down on my head an' make that candy-shop come back again, won't you?"

"Say, Aunt Alice," said Budge, do you know that lots of times I don't know any more than I knew before."

"I don't understand you, Budge."

"Why, when folks tell me things—I mean, I ask them how things are, and they tell me, and then I don't know any better than I did before. Is that the way it is with

grown folks ?"

Mrs. Burton reflected for a moment and recalled many experiences very much like that of Budge-experiences, too, in which she had forced the same impassive face that Budge wore, as she pretended to comprehend that which had been imperfectly explained; she remembered, too, how depressing had been the lack of understanding, and how from was the sense of injury at being required to act as if her comprehension had been perfectly reached. Whether the topics had been the simple affairs of childhood, or the social, sthestic and religious instructions of adult age, Mrs. Burton, like every one else, had been told more than she had understood, and misunderstood many things which she had been told, and blamed her friends and the world for her blunders, and for lack of appreciation of the intentions to which proper and fostering training had never been applied. Was it possible that she was repeating with her nephews the blunders which others had committed while attempting to shape her own mind!

The thought threw Mrs. Burton into the profoundest depths of reverie, from which she was aroused by Budge, who asked:

"Aunt Alice, do you see the Lord?"

"No, Budge, "exclaimed Mrs. Burton, with a start.

"Why do you ask?"

"Why," said Budge, " were looking so hard through the window, an' right owered where you couldn't

see anything but sky; an' your eyes had such an ever-sofar look in them that I thought you must be lookin' straight at the Lord."

"If you sees Him," remarked Toddie, "I wiss you'd ask Him to send that dream back again to-night—to presh on my byains an' make it come back, and then let me stay asleep until I yetted up all the candy I gotted into my pockets an' hands."

The appearance of the chambermaid, who came to dress the boys for breakfast, put an end to the conversation; but Mrs. Burton determined that it should be renewed at the earliest opportunity, or, rather, that her discoveries of her own shortcomings as a teacher of children should lead to an early and practical reformation.

The fit of mental abstraction into which this resolution threw her was the cause of a silence which puzzled her husband considerably, for he could plainly see by her face that no affair merely matured was at the bottom of her reticence, and that what in men would be called temper was, equally absent from her heart. In fact, the result upon Mrs. Burton's face and actions was so beneficial that the lady's husband determined to plead toothache as an excuse to remain at home for a day and look at her.

The mere suggestion, however, elicited from Mrs. Burton the mention of so many absolute necessities which could be procured only in the city and by her husband, that the young man departed by a train even earlier than the one upon which he usually travelled, and with sensations very like those of a man who had been forcibly ejected from a residence.

Then Mrs. Burton led her nephews into the sitting-room, seated herself, and placed an arm tightly about each little boy, and said:

that

re.

iem

10W

vith

any

ces,

hat

nich

too,

and

l to

ıed.

ild-

 $\mathbf{s}$  of

cold

any

nds

cia-

ain-

she

ich

wn

lest

lge,

art.

ard

ln't

"Children, is there anything that you would very much like to know?"

"Yesh, answered Toddie, promptly. "I'd like to know what we're going to have for dinner to-day ?"

"And I," said Budge, "would like to know when we're

all goin' for a ride again."

"I don't mean silly things of that sort," said Mrs. Burton, "but——"

"Ain't silly fings," said Toddie. "Theysh what

makesh ush happy."

Mrs. Burton made a mental note of the justice of the rebuke, and of its connection with the subject of which her heart was already full; but she was still Alice Mayton Burton, a lady whose perceptions could not easily prevent her from following the paths which she had already laid out for herself, so she replied:

"I know they are; but I want to teach you whatever you want to learn about matters of more importance."

"Do you mean that you want to play school?" asked Budge. "Papa don't think school is healthy for children

in warm weather, an' neither do we."

"No, I don't want to play school, but I want to explain to you some of the things which you say you don't understand, though people tell you all about them. It makes Aunt Alice very unhappy to think that her dear little nephews are troubled about understanding things when they want so much to do so. Aunt Alice was once a little bit of a girl, and had just the same sort of trouble, and she remembers how uncomfortable it made her feel."

"My!" said Budge, changing his position until he could look into his aunt's eyes. "Did you ever have to wonder how big moons got to be little again, an' then have big folks tell you they chopped up the old moons

an' made stars of them, when you knew that story must be an awful whopper?"

"Yes," said Mrs. Burton.

auch

e to

'e're

Mrs.

vhat

the

hich

Iav-

asily d al-

ever

sked

iren

ex-

on't

ings

nce

ble,

el."

he

e to

hen

ons

It lear "An' didn't you ever wunner what dinner was goin' to be made of, an' then have big folks just say 'never mind'?" asked Toddie.

"Yes," said Mrs. Burton, giving Toddie a light squeeze,

"I've been through that, too."

"My!" said Budge, "you was awful little once, wasn't you? Well, did you ever have to wonder where God stood when He made the world out of nothing?"

"An' did you ever have to fink how the sweet outsides

got made onto date-stones an' peach-pits?"

"Oh yes," said Mrs. Burton.

"Then tell us all about 'em," said Budge.

"You asked me about dreams this morning, dear,"

said Mrs. Burton, addressing Budge, "and \_\_\_\_"

"I know I did," said Budge; "but I'd rather know about dates an' peaches now. I can't dream any more till I go to bed; but I can buy dates inside of a quarter of an hour if you'll give me pennies. Oh, say—I'll tell you what—you send me to buy some, and then you can explain about 'em easier. It's so much nicer to see how things are than to have to think about them."

"I can't spare you now, dear, to go after dates; I may

not have time to talk to you when you get back."

"Oh, we'd manage not to bother you," said Budge. "I think we could find out all about 'em ourselves—if

we had enough of 'em to do it with, that is."

"Very well," said Mrs. Burton, compromising reluctantly; "I'll tell you about something else at present; then I will give you some money to purchase dates, and you may study them for yourselves."

"All right," said Budge, "Then tell us what makes

your dog Jerry always run away whenever we want him?"

"Because you tease him so badly whenever you catch him that you have made him hate you," said Mrs. Burton, delighted at the double opportunity to speak distinctly and impart a lesson in humanity.

"Now, you's gettin' ready to say 'Don't,' "remarked Toddie, complainingly. "Can't little boysh lyne noffin'

that hazn't got any mean old 'Don't' in it?"

"I guess so, poor little fellow," said Mrs. Burton, repenting at once of her success. "What would you like to know?"

Toddie opened his mouth and eyes, hung his head to one side, meditated for two or three minutes, and at last said:

"I—I—I—I wantsh to know whatsh the reason that when a little boy hazh been eatin' lotsh of buttanances he can't eat any more, when he's been findin' out all the whole time how awful good they are?"

"Because his little stomach is full, and when one's stomach is full it knows enough to stop wanting any-

thing."

"Then tummuks is gooses," said Toddie: "I wiss I was my tummuck dzust once; I'd show it how never to get tired of buttananoes."

"What I want to know," said Budge, is how we have dreams, 'cause I don't know any more about it than I did

before, after what you told me this morning."

"It's a hard thing to explain, dear," said Mrs. Burton, as she endeavored to frame a simple explanation. "We think with our brain, and when we sleep our brain sleeps too, though sometimes it isn't as sleepy as the rest of our body; and when it is a little wakeful it thinks the least bit, but it can't think straight, so each thought gets mixed up with part of some other thought."

"That's the reason I dreamed last night that a cow was sittin' in your rockin'-chair readin' an atlas, then," said Budge; "but what made me think about cows an' rockin'-chairs an' atlases at all?"

"That's one of the things which we can't explain about dreams," said Mrs. Burton. "We seem to remember something that we have seen at some other time, and our memories jumble against each other when two or

three come at a time."

"Then some night when Ize asleep I'm goin' to fink about buttananoes an' red-herrings an' ice-cream an' sourgrass an' hard-boiled eggs an' candy an' fried hominy, an' won't I hazh a lovely little tea-party in bed, if all my finks djumbles togevver. An' I won't djeam about any uvver little boy wif me at all."

"When I dreams about dear little dead brother Phillie, then," said Budge, "don't I do anything but just remember him?—don't he come down from heaven and see me

in my bed?"

ant

itch

3ur-

dis-

ked

fin'

re-

ike

. to

ast

son

an-

out

e's

ıy-

sI

to

ve

 $\operatorname{lid}$ 

m,

Ve

ps

ur

ist

ets

"I imagine not, dear," said Mrs. Burton.

"Then what makes him look so white and sunny, an' smile so sweet, an' flap his dear little white wings close to

my face so I can touch 'em?" asked Budge.

"I suppose it is because—because you have thought of him looking that way," said Mrs. Burton, drawing Budge closer to her side, to hide the wistfulness of his face from her eyes. "You've seen pictures of angels all in white, with graceful wings, and you've thought of little brother Phil looking that way."

"Oh, dear!" exclaimed Budge, burying his face in his aunt't robe and bursting into tears. "I wish I hadn't tried to find out about dreaming. I don't ever want to learn about anything else. If dear little angel Phillie is only a piece of a think in my brain when I'm asleep, then

there isn't nothing that's anything. I always thought it was funny that he began to go away as soon as I began to wake up."

"Cow's don't go 'way when I wakes up from dreamin' about 'em," said Toddie; "I 'members 'em all day, an'

sees em' whenever I don't want to."

Mrs. Burton could not repress a smile, while Budge

raised his head, and said:

"Well, I suppose it's no good to be unhappy; we'd better have fun than think about things that's awful sad. Can't you think of some new kind of a play for us?"

"I'm afraid I can't think of any just this minute," said

Mrs. Burton.

"Suppose you play store," said Budge, "an' keep lots of nice things, like cakes and candies, an' let us buy 'em of you for pins. Oh, yes! an' you give us the pins to buy 'em with."

"An' do it 'fore it getsh dinner-time, so the fings you sell us can get out of the way in time, so we can get

empty in time to get fullded up at dinner."

"I can't do that, said Mrs. Burton, "because it would give you little boys an excuse to eat between meals."

"Then tell us stories -no, make a menagerie for us—oh, no! *Ill* tell you what—make believe it was our house, an' you were comin' to visit us, an' we'll bring you up cake an' coffee to rest yourself with."

"I-I'm afraid I smell some little mice!" said Mrs.

Burton.

"In the moush-trap?" inquired Toddie. "Oh! get

'em for ush to play wif!"

"Tell you what," said Budge; "you can tell us that funny story about the man that had dogs for doctors."

"Dogs for doctors?" echoed Mrs. Burton.

"Yes," said Budge; "don't you know? He's in the Bible book."

"He may be," said Mrs. Burton, rapidly passing in review such Biblical dogs as she could remember, "but I don't know where."

ht it

gan

nin'

an'

 $_{
m dge}$ 

re'd

sad.

said

lots

'em

s to

you

get

uld

3---

our

ou

rs.

get

nat

he

"Why, don't you know?" continued Budge, "he was that man that was so poor that he had to eat crumbs, an' papa don't think he had any syrup with him, either, like we do when the cook gives us the crumbs out of the bread-box."

"Do you? Is it possible you mean Lazarus?" exclaimed Mrs. Burton.

"Yesh," said Toddie, "that was him. 'Twasn't the Lazharus that began to live again after he was buried, though. He didn't have no dogs."

"The poor man, you mean," said Mrs. Burton, "was very sick and very poor, so that he had to be fed with the scraps that a rich man named Dives left at his own table. But the Lord saw him and knew what troubles he was having, and determined that the poor man should be happy after he died, to make up for the great deal of trouble he had when he was alive. So when poor Lazarus died the Lord took him right into heaven."

"Nobody has to eat table-scraps there, do they?" said Budge. "But say, Aunt Alice, what do they do in heaven with things that's left at the table? Isn't it wicked to throw them away up there?"

"Should fink they'd cut a hole in the floor of hebben an' grop the scraps down froe, for poor people," said Toddie. "When I gets to be an andzel, and gets done my dinners, I'm goin' to get up on the wall an' froe the rest over down into the world. Only I must be tareho (careful) not to grop off myseff an' tumble into the wylde (world) again."

"Well, what I want to know is," said Budge, "how do they get things to eat for the angels? Do they have

grocery stores, an' butcher shops, an' milk wagons up there?"

"Gracious, no!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, her fingers instinctively moving towards her ears. "The Lord provides food in someway that we don't understand. But this poor Lazarus, after he became an angel, looked out of heaven, and who did he see, way off in the bad place, but the rich man whose leavings he had used to eat, for the rich man had died too. And the rich man begged Abraham—"

"I fought his name was Lazharus?" said Toddie.

"The poor man was named Lazarus," said Mrs. Burton; "but when he reached heaven he found good old Abraham there, and Abraham took care of him. And the rich man begged Abraham to send Lazarus just to dip his finger in water and rub it on the rich man's lips, for he was so thirsty."

"Why didn't he get a drink for himself?" asked Budge. "Can't rich people wait on themselves even

when they die?"

"There is no water in the bad place," said Mrs. Burton. "That was why he was so thirsty."

"Goodnesh!" said Toddie. "How does little boysh

make mud-pies there?"

"I hope no little boys ever go there," said Mrs. Burton. "But Abraham said: 'Not so, my friend. You had your good things while you were alive; now you must get along without anything. But poor Lazarus must be made happy, for he had very bad times when he was alive!"

"Is that the way it is?" asked Budge. "Then I guess Abraham will have to do lots for me when I die, for I have a good many bad times nowadays. Then what did the bothered old rich man do about it?"

"He told Abraham that he had some brothers that were alive yet, and he wished that an angel might be sent to tell them to be good, so as never to have to come to that dreadful place. But Abraham told him it wouldn't be of any use to send an angel. They had good books and preachers that would tell them what to do."

"An' did he have to go on bein' thirsty for ever?"

asked Budge.

"I suppose so," said Mrs. Burton, with a shudder, and realizing why it was that the doctrine of eternal torment was not more industriously preached from the pulpit.

"Gwon!" remarked Toddie.

"That is all there is of it," said Mrs. Burton.

"Why, you didn't tell us a fing about the doctor-dogs," complained Toddie.

"Oh, those are not nice to tell about," said Mrs. Bur-

ton.

"I fink theysh dzust the nicest fing about the story," said Toddie. "Whenever I getsh a sore finger, I goes an' sits down by the back-door an' calls Jerry. But I don't fink Jerry's a very good doctor, 'cauzh he don't come when I wants him. One of vese days when I getsh lotsh of soresh, like Jimmy McNally when he had the small-pox, an' Jerry will want to see me awful, I won't let him see me a bit. Tell us 'nother story."

The sound of hap and fiddle came to Mrs. Burton's rescue, and the boys hurried to the front of the house to behold a couple of very small, peripatetic Italians, who were doing their utmost to teach adults the value of

peace and quietness.

Budge and Toddie listened to the whole repertoire of the couple, encored every selection, bestowed in payment the pennies their aunt gave them for the purpose, and then proposed to follow the musicians on their route through the town; but their aunt stopped them.

s up

gers pro-But out

lace, , for

gged

Burold
And
t to

lips, ked

ven Bur-

ysh

3ur-You you

rus 1 *he* 

r I did

"What do those little fellows do with all the pennies they get?" asked Budge. "Do they buy candy with

"My! What lotsh of candy they must have!" ex-

claimed Toddie.

"I suppose they take their money home to their papas and mammas," said Mrs. Burton, "for they are very poor Perhaps the parents of those two poor little boys are sick at this very moment, and are looking anxiously for the return of their little boys who are so far away." (Mem. The first report of the Society for the Prevention of Cruelty to Children had not been published at that time.)

"An' do the little boys make all that music dzust

'cauzh they love somebody?" asked Toddie.

"Yes, dear," said Mrs. Burton.

"But folks always gets paid by the Lord for doin' things for other folks, don't they, Aunt Alice?" asked

"Yes, dear old fellow," said Mrs. Burton.

"One fing nysh about them little boysh," remarked Toddie, "ish that, when their papas an' mammas is sick, there isn't anybody to tell the little boysh not to get their shoes dusty. Dzust see how they walksh along in the middle of the street, kicking up the dust, an' nobody to say 'Don't!' to 'em, an' nobody skrong enough to spynk 'em for it when they gets home. I wisses I was a mu-

"Well, they're gone now," sighed Budge, "an' we want something else to make us happy. Say, Aunt Alice, why don't you have a horse an' carriage like mamma, so that you could take us out ridin'?"

"Uncle Harry isn't rich enough to keep good horses and carriages," said Mrs. Burton, "and he doesn't like

pennies y with

!" ex-

y papas y poor little looking are so

ty for been

dzust

doin' asked

rked sick, their the y to ynk mu-

we lice, so

ses ike "Why, how much does good horses cost?" asked Budge. "I think Mr. Blanner's horses are pretty good, but papa says they'd be dear at ten cents a-piece."

"I suppose a good horse costs three or four hundred

dollars," said Mrs. Burton.

"My—y—y!" exclaimed Budge. "That's more money than it costs our Sunday-school to pay for a missionary! Which is the goodest—horses or missionaries?"

"Missionaries, of course," said Mrs. Burton, leaving the piazza, with a dim impression that she had, during the morning, answered a great many questions with very

slight benefit to any one.

The boys cared for themselves until lunch-time, and then returned with rather less appetite than was peculiar to them. The new siege of questioning which their aunt had anticipated was postponed; each boy's mind seemed to be in the reflective, rather than the receptive, attitude.

After lunch they hastily disappeared, without any attempt on the part of their aunt to prevent them, for Mrs. Burton, had arranged to make, that afternoon, one of the most important of calls. Mrs. Congressman Weathervane had been visiting a friend at Hillcrest, and Mrs. Weathervane's mother and Mrs. Burton's grandmother had been schoolday acquaintances, and Mrs. Mayton would have come from the city to pay her respects to the descendant of the old friend of the family, but some of the infirmities of age prevented. Mayton instructed her daughter to call upon Mrs. Weathervane as a representative of the family, and Mrs. Burton would rather have lost her right hand or her new spring hat rather than have disregarded such a command. So she had hired a carriage and devised an irreproachable toilet, and recalled and tabulated everything she had ever

heard about the family of the lady who had become Mrs. Weathervane.

The carriage arrived, and no brace of boys dashed from unexpected lurking-places to claim a portion of its seats. The carriage rolled off in safety, and Mrs. Burton fell into an impromptu service of praise to the kind Power which often blesses us when we least expect to be blessed. The carriage reached the house where Mrs, Weathervane was visiting, and the terrible Mrs. Weathervane turned out to be one of the most charming of young women, before whose sunny temperament Mrs. Burton's assumed dignity melfed like the snow in May, and her store of venerable family anecdotes disappeared at once from the memory which had guarded them so jealously.

But joy is never unalloyed in this wicked world. While the couple were chatting merrily under the influence of that sense of "affinity," which loathsome men rant about and sweet women discover among themselves, and Mrs. Weathervane was insisting that Mrs. Burton should visit her at Washington during the session, and Mrs. Burton was trying to persuade Mrs. Weathervane to accept the Burton hospitality for at least a day or two, there arose under the window the squeak of the violin and the wail of some badly-played wind instrument.

"Those wretched little Italians!" exclaimed Mrs. Weathervane. "For which of our sins, I wonder, are we condemned to listen to them?

th

lo

fe

lo

De

th

"If they come as punishment for sins," said Mrs. Burton, "how wicked I must be, for this is my second experience with them to day. They were at my house for half an hour this morning."

"And are you sweet of disposition this afternoon?" said Mrs. Weathervane. "Oh! I must spend a day or two with you, and take some lessons in saintly patience."

ne Mrs.

dashed
of its
Burton
kind

t to be Mrs, eather-

young irton's id her t once

ously.

e inmen elves, irton

and vane two.

iolin Mrs.

are Bur-

exfor

0r

Mrs. Burton inclined her head in acknowledgement, and Mrs. Weathervane approached some other topic, when the violin under the window gave vent to a series of terrible groans of anguish, while the wind-instrument, apparently a flute, shrieked discordantly in three notes an octave apart from each other.

"An attempt to execute something upon one string, I suppose," said Mrs. Weathervane, "and the execution is successful only as criminal executions are. What should be done to the little wretches? And yet one can't help giving them money; did you see the story of their terrible life in Frank Leslie's Illustrated Newspaper this week? It seems they are hired in Italy by dreadful men, who bring them here, torture them into learning their wretched tunes, and then send them out to play and beg. They are terribly whipped if they do not bring home just so much money every day."

"The poor little things!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton.
"I hadn't heard of that before. I'm glad to remember that I gave them a good many pennies this morning. I must have an intuition of their fate. I'm certain I had no musical enjoyment to be paid for. These little children can hardly be as old as some children in nurseries, either."

"No, indeed," said Mrs. Weathervane, going to the window. "The elder of these two boys cannot be more than six, while the younger may be four; and the older looks so sad, so introspective. The younger—poor little fellow—has only expectancy in his countenance. He is looking up to all the windows for the pennies that he expects to be thrown to him. He has probably not had so hard an experience as his companion, for his instrument is only a common whistle. Think of the frauds which their masters practise upon the tender-hearted! The

idea of sending out a child with a common whistle on the pretence of making music."

"It's perfect!" dreadful!" said Mrs. Burton.

"Then to think what the parents of some of these children may have been," continued Mrs. Weathervane. "The older of this couple has really many noble lines in his face, did not the long-drawn agony of separation and abuse inscribe deeper ones there. The smaller one, vilely dirty as he is, has a very picturesque head and figure. He is smiling now. Oh! what wouldn't I give if some artist could catch his expression for me!"

"Really," exclaimed Mrs. Burton, approaching the window, "I hadn't noticed so many charms about them; but I shall be glad to have them pointed out to me. Mercy!"

"What can be the matter?" murmured Mrs. Weathervane, as her visitor fell back from the window and dropped

"They're-my-nephews!" "Oh, what shall I do with those dreadful children!" gasped Burton.

"Stolen from home?" inquired Mrs. Weathervane, discerning a marvellous romance within reaching distance.

"No-oh, no!" said Mrs. Burton. "I left them at home an hour or two ago. I can't imagine why they should have taken this freak, unless because boys will be dreadful, no matter what is done for them. I suppose," she continued, hurrying to the window, "that Budge has his uncle's violin, which I think is fully as dear to its owner as his wife. Yes, he has it! Boys!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, appearing at the piazza-door, "go directly

d

as

aı

m

do

of gu

At the sound of their aunt's voice the boys looked up with glad smiles of recognition, while Budge exclaimed, "Oh, Aunt Alice! we've played at lots of houses, an'

istle on

f these ervane. ines in on and r one, d and

e win; but
rcy!"
atheropped

give if

vane, ance.

ance.
m at
they
ll be
ose,"
has
o its

med ectly

l up ied, an' we've got nearly a dollar. We told everybody we was playin' to help Uncle Harry buy a horse an' carriage!"

"Go home!" repeated Mrs. Burton. "Go by the back road, too. I am going myself right away—be sure that

I find you there when I return."

Slowly and sadly the amateurs submitted to the fateful decree, and moved toward home, while Mrs. Weathervane bestowed a sympathetic kiss upon her troubled
visitor. A great many people came to doors and windows to see the couple pass by. But what was public
interest to a couple whose motive had been rudely destroyed? So dejected was their mien as they approached
the Burton mansion, and so listless was their step, that
the dog Jerry, who had gone on guard at the front door,
gave only an inquiring wag of his tail, and did not change
his position as the boys passed over the door-mat upon
which he lay. A moment or two later a carriage dashed
up to the door, and Mrs. Burton descended, hurried into
the house, and exclaimed:

"How dared you to do such a vulgar, disgraceful

thing ?"

"Well," said Budge, "that's another of the things we don't understand much about, even after we're told. We thought we could be just as good to you an' Uncle Harry as dirty little Italian boys is to their papas an' mammas, an' when we tried it, you made us go straight home."

"Dzust the same fing as sayin' 'Don't' at us," re-

marked Toddie.

"An' after we got a whole lot of money, too!" said Budge. "Papa says some big men don't mere than a dollar in a day, an' we got most a dollar in a little bit of a while. It's partly because we was honest, though, I guess, an' told the troof everywhere—we told everybody that we wanted the money to help Uncle Harry to buy a horse an' carriage."

Uncle Harry himself, moved by his aching tooth, had returned from New York in time to hear, unperceived, the last portion of Budge's explanation, after which he heard the remainder of the story from his wife. His expression as he listened, his glance at his nephews, and his frantic examination of his beloved violin, gave the boys to understand how utter is sometimes the failure of good intentions to make happy those persons for whose benefit they are exerted. The sombre reflections of the young men were unchanged by anything which occurred during the remainder of the afternoon, and when they retired, it was with a full but sorrowful heart that Budge prayed: "Dear Lord, I've been scolded again for tryin' to do somethin' real nice for other people. I guess it makes me know something about how the good prophets an' Jesus felt. Please don't let me have to be crucified for doin' good, for Christ's sake, Amen."

And Toddie prayed: "Dee Lord, there's some more 'Don't' been said to me, an' I fink Aunt Alice ought to be 'shamed of herself. Won't you please make her so, for

Christ's sake, Amen."

## CHAPTER VII.

ot

m

"HAT," murmured Mrs. Burton as she completed her toilet on Tuesday morning, and prepared to descend to the breakfast-table, "promises a pleasant day." Then, in a louder tone, she said to her husband: "Harry, just listen to those dear children singing! Aren't their voices sweet ?"

"Sing before breakfast, cry before dark," grunted Mr. Burton, quoting a popular saying.

"For shame!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton. "And when they're singing sweet little child-hymns too. There!

they're starting another."

Mrs. Burton took the graceful listening attitude peculiar to ladies, and her husband stood stock-still in the military, yet idiotic, position of "attention," and both heard the following morceau:

> "I want—to be—an an—gel An' with-the an-gels stand; A crown-upon-my fore-head A hop-per in-my hand."

"Hopper-h'm-like enough," said Mr. "They refer to the hind-leg of a grass-hopper, my dear. The angelic life would be indeed dreary to those youngsters without some such original plaything."

"You ought to be ashamed of yourself," said the lady. "I hope you won't suggest any such notion to them. I don't believe they would ever have had so many peculiar views about the next world if some one hadn't exerted an improper influence—you and your brother-in-law, Tom Lawrence, their father, for instance,"

"Well," said Mr. Burton, devoting himself to his hairbrush, "If they are so susceptible to the influence of others, I suppose you have them about reformed in most respects? You have had entire charge of them for seven days now."

"Six—only six," corrected Mrs. Burton, hastily. wish-

"That there really was one day less for them to remain?" said Mr. Burton, looking his wife full in the face. Mrs. Burton dropped her eyes quickly, trying first to

oth, had

rceived. hich he

His ex-

ws, and

ave the

ilure of

r whose

of the ccurred

en thev Budge

r tryin'

guess it

rophets

rucified

ie more

it to be

so, for

turn in search of something she did not want, but her husband knew his wife's nature too much to be misled by this ruse. Putting as much tenderness in his voice as he knew how to do, he said:

"Little girl, tell the truth now; haven't you learned

more than they have?"

Mrs. Burton still kept her eyes out of range of those of her husband, but replied, with admirable composure:

"I have learned a great deal, as one must always do, when brought in contact with a new subject, but the acquired knowledge of an adult is the source of new power, and of much and more knowledge to be imparted."

Mr. Burton contemplated his wife with curiosity which soon made place for undisguised admiration, but when he turned his face again to the mirror he could see in its expression nothing but pity. Meanwhile the cessation of the children's sougs, the confused patter of little feet upon the stair, and an agonized yelp from the dog Jerry, indicated that the boys had left their chamber. Then the Burtons heard their own door knob turned, an indignant kick which followed the discovery that the door was bolted, and then a shout of—

"Say!"

"What's wanted?" asked Mr. Burton, "I want to come in," answered Budge.

"Me too," piped Toddie.

"What for?" demanded Mr. Burton.

A moment of silence ensued, and then Budge answered: "Why, because we do. I should think any body

would understand that without asking,"

"Well, we bolted the door because we didn't want any one to come in," answered Mrs. Burton, "I should think any body could understand that without asking."

"Oh!" replied Budge. "Well, I'll tell you what we

want to come in for; we want to tell you something perfectly lovely."

"Do you wish to listen to an original romance, my

dear?" asked Mr. Burton.

"Certainly," replied the lady.

"And break your resolution to teach them that our chamber is not a general ante-breakfast gathering-place?"

"Oh, they won't infer anything of the kind if we ad-

mit them just once," said Mrs. Burton.

"H'm—we won't count this time," quoted Mr. Burton from "Rip Van Winkle," with a most suggestive smile, which was instantly banished by a frown from his wife. Mr. Burton dutifully drew the bolt, and both boys tumbled into the room.

"We were both leaning against the door," explained Budge; "that's why we dropped over each other; we

knew you'd let us in."

Mr. Burton gave his wife another peculiar look, which the lady affected not to notice, as she asked:

"What is the lovely thing you were going to tell us?"

" Why---"

" I—Ĭ—I—I—I—" interrupted Toddie.

"Tod, be still," commanded Budge. "I began it first."

"But I finked it fyst," expostulated Toddie.

"I'll tell you what, then, Tod—I'll tell 'em about it an' you worry 'em to do it—that's fair, isn't it?" and then, without awaiting the result of Toddie's deliberations.

Budge continued:

"What we want is to have a pic-nic. Papa'll lend you the carriage, and we'll get in it and go up to the Falls, and have a lovely day of it. That's just the nicest place I ever saw. You can swing us in the big swing there, an' take us in swimming, and row us in a boat, and buy us lemonade at the hotel, and we can throw stones

ys do, he acower, which

en he

r hus-

led by

as he

arned

those

ure:

ts exion of upon indien the gnant r was

ered : body

t any hould ing."

in the water, an' paddle, an' catch fish, an' run races. All these other things-not the first ones I told you about—we can do for ourselves an' you an' Aunt Alice can lie on the grass under the trees, an' smoke cigars, an' be happy, 'cause you've made us happy. That's the way papa does. An' you must take lots of lunch along, 'cause little boys gets pretty empty-feeling when they go to such Oh, yes-an' you can throw Jerry in the water an' make him swim after sticks-I'll bet he can't get away there without our catching him."

"Eut the lunch has got to be lots," said Toddie, "else there won't be any fun-not one bittie. An' you'll take us won't you? We'ze been dreadful good all morning. I'ze singed Sanday songs until my froat's all sandy."

"All what?" asked Mrs. Burton.

"Sandy," replied Toddie. "Don't you know how funny it feels to rub sand between your hands when you hazhn't got djuvs (gloves) on? If you don't, I'll go bring you in some."

"I guess your aunt will take your word for it," said

Mr. Burton, as his wife did not respond.

"An' we'll be awful tired after the picnic's done, said Budge, "an' you can hold us in your arms in the carriage all the way back. That's the way papa an' mamma

"Thank you," said Mr. Burton. "That will be an inducement. And it explains why your papa can make a new suit look old quicker than any other man of my acquaintance."

"And why your mother always has a polonaise or

overskirt to clean or mend," said Mrs. Burton.

"It's all told now, Tod," said Budge. "Why don't you worry 'em?"

Toddie clasped his aunt's skirts affectionately, and said, in most appealing tones:

"You'se a-goin' to, izhn't you?"

"Papa says it was always easier for you to say 'yes' than 'no,' remarked Budge; an'-"

"A fine reputation your brother-in-law gives you," re-

marked Mrs. Burton.

"An' I once heard a lady say she thought you said 'yes' pretty easy," continued Budge, addressing his aunt. "I thought she meant something that you said to Uncle Harry by the way she talked." Mrs. Burton flushed angrily, but Budge continued: "An' you ought to be as good to us as you are to him, 'cause he's a big man, an' don't have to be helped every time he wants any fun. Besides, you've got him all the time, but you can only have us four days longer-three days besides to-day."

"Another paraphrase of Scripture-application perfect," remarked Mr. Burton to his wife. "Shall we go?"

"Can you go?" asked the lady, suddenly grown radiant. "I suppose—I know I can!" replied Mr. Burton, fondly assuming that the anticipation of a day in his society was

the sole cause of his wife's joy.

Mrs. Burton knew his thoughts, but failed to correct them, guilty though she felt at her neglect. The idea that she would be practically relieved of responsibility during the day was the cause of her happiness. children had always preferred the companionship of their uncle to that of his wife; she had at times been secretly mortified and offended at this preference; but during the week just ending she had entirely lost this feeling.

The announcement that their host and hostess thought favourably of the proposition was received by the boys with the most lively manifestations of delight, and for two hours no other two persons in the State were more

" else take ning.

races.

ld you

t Alice

irs, an'

ie way

'cause

o such

water

't get

how you oring

said

said iage nma

ı inke a my

e or

n't

busy than Budge and Toddie. Even their appetites gave way under the excitement, and their stay at the breakfast-table was of the shortest duration.

Budge visited his father and arranged for the use of the carriage, while Toddie superintended the packing of the lunch until the cook banished him from the kitchen, and protected herself from subsequent invasion by locking Then both boys suggested enough extra baggage to fill a waggon, and volunteered instructions at a rate which was not retarded by the neglect with which their commands were received.

At length, however, the last package was taken into the carriage, the dog Jerry was helped to a seat, and the party started. They had been en route about five minutes, when Budge remarked:

"Uncle Harry, I want a drink."

"Uncle Harry," said Toddie, "I'm 'most starved to deff—I didn't have hardly any brekspup."

"Why not?" asked Mrs. Burton. "Wasn't there plenty on the table?"

"I doe know," said Toddie, looking inquiringly into his aunt's face as if to refresh his memory.

"Weren't you hungry at breakfast-time?" continued Mrs. Burton.

"I-I-I-I-why, yesh-I mean my tummuk wazh hungry but my toofs wasn't-thatsh the way it wazh. An'I guesh what I'd better have now is sardines an' pie."

"Ethereal creature!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, giving Toddie a cracker or two.

"I didn't remember that I was hungry," remarked Budge, "but Tod's talking about it reminds me. like that drink, too."

Budge also received some crackers, and the carriage was stopped near a convenient well. The descent of Mr.

tes gave e break-

e use of cking of citchen, locking tra bagons at a which

en into ind the inutes,

ved to

there

y into

inued

wazh wazh. ' pie." ;iving

irked n' I'd

riage f Mr, Burton from the carriage compelled the dog Jerry to change his base, which operation as so impeded by skilful efforts on the part of the boys that Jerry suddenly leaped to the ground and started for home, followed by a remonstrance from Toddie, while Budge remarked:—

"He won't ever go to heaven, Jerry won't—he don't

like to make people happy."

Away went the carriage again, and it had reached the extreme outskirts of the town when Toddie said:

"I'm awful fursty."

"Why didn't you drink when Budge did?" demanded Mr. Burton.

"'Cauzh I didn't want to," replied Toddie. "I izhn't like old choo-choos (locomotives) that gets filled up dzust because they comes to a watering-playsh. I only likesh to drink when I'zhe fursty; an' I'zhe fursty now."

Another well was approached, and Toddie drank about two swallows of water, replying to his aunt's declaration that he couldn't have been thirsty at all by the explana-

tion:

"I doezn't hold very much. I izhn't the horsesh, that can dzink whole pails full of water, an' then hazh room for gwash (grass). But I guesh I'zhe got room for some cake."

"Then I'll give give you another cracker, " said Mr.

Burton.

"Don't want one," said Toddie. "Cwaker couldn't

push itself down as easy as cake."

"I do believe," said Mr. Burton, "that the child's animal nature has taken complete possession of him. Eating and mischief has been the whole of his life during the week, and he used to be so sweetly fanciful and sensitive."

"Children's wits are like the wind, my dear," said

Mrs. Burton. "'Thou canst not tell whence it cometh nor whither it goeth;' you set your sails for it, and behold it isn't there, but when you're not expecting it down comes the gale."

"A gale !" echoed Budge. "That's what we're goin'

to have to day."

"Izn't neiver," said Toddie. "Goin' to hazh a pic-

"Well, gales and picnics is the same thing," said

Budge.

"No, they izhn't," said Toddie. "Galesh is kind o' rough, but picnics is nice. Galesh is like rough little boysh-like you-but picnics is nice, like dear little sister-babies."

"Oh, dear," sighed Budge, "we haven't seen that baby for two days-let's go right back an' look at her."

"Budge, Budge," remonstrated Mrs. Burton; "try to be content with what you have, and don't always be longing for something else. You can go to see her whon we return."

"I can see her wivout going back," said Toddie. can see anybody I wantsh to, dzust whenever I pleash."

"Don't be silly, Toddie," remonstrated Mrs. Burton,

in spite of a warning nudge from her husband.

"How do you see them, Toddie?" asked Mr. Burton. "Why, I dzust finks a fink about 'em, an' then they comezh wight inshide of my eyezh, an' I sees 'em. I see lotsh of peoples that a-way. I sees Abrahammyn Isaac, an' Bliaff, an' little Dave, an' the Hebrew children, an' Georgie Washitton hatchetin' down his papa's tree, whenever I finks about 'em. Oh, there goezh a wabbit! Letsh stop an' catch him."

"Oh, no, let's let him go," said Mr. Burton, "Perhaps he's going home to dinner, and his family are all

waiting at the table for him,"

t cometh "My!" said Toddie, opening his eyes very wide, and , and bekeeping silence for at least two minutes. Then he said, it down "I saw a wabbit family eatin' dinner once. They had a little bittie of a table, an' little bits of chairzh, an' the papa wabbit ashkted a blessin', an'--"

"Toddie, Toddie, don't tell fibs!" said Mrs. Burton, as she again felt herself touched by her husband's elbow.

"Izn't tellin' fibs," said Toddie. "An' a little boy wabbit said, 'papa, I wantsh a dzink.' So his father took a little tumbler, dzust about as big as a fimble, an held a big leaf up sideways so the dew would run off into the tumbler, an' he gived it to the little boy wabbit. An' when they got done dinner, the mamma wabbit gave each of the little boy wabbits a strawberry to suck. An' none of 'em had to be told to put on the napkins, 'cause they only had one dress, and that was a color that didn't show dyte, like mamma says I ought to have."

"Were all the little rabbits boys-no girls at all?"

asked Mr. Burton.

"Yash, there was a little sister baby; but she wazh too little to come to the table, so the mamma-wabbit held her in her lap and played 'Little Pig Went to Market' on her little bits of toes. Then the sister-baby got tired, an' the mamma wabbit wocked it in a wockin'-tsair, an' sung to it 'bout-

> ' Papa gone a-huntin', To get a little wabbit-skin To wap the baby buntin—baby wabbit—in.'

Then the baby wabbit got tired of its mamma, an' got down an' cwept around on itsh handsh an' kneezh, an' didn't dyty its djress at all or make its knees sore a bit, 'cauzh there wazh only nice leaves an' pitty fynes (ferns)

're goin' zh a pic-

g," said

kind o'. th little ar little

en that at her." "try to . rays be er whon

е. eash." Burton,

Burton. n they I see Isaac, en, an' when-Letsh

"Perare all for it to cweep on, instead of ugly old carpets. Say, do you know I was a wabbit once?"

"Why, no," said Mr. Burton. "Do tell us about it."

"Harry!" remonstrated Mrs. Burton.

"He believes it, my dear," explained her husband. "He has his 'sweetly fanciful' mood on now, that you were moaning for a few moments ago. Go on Toddie."

"Why, I was a wabbit, and lived all by myself in a hole froo the bottom of a tree. An' sometimes uvver wabbits came to see me, an' we all sat down on our foots an' bowed our ears to each uvver. Dogsh came to see me sometimes, but I dzust let them wing the bell an' didn't ask 'em to come in. An' then a dzentleman came an' asked me to help him make little boysh laugh in a circus. So I runned around the ring, and picked up men an' fings wif my tchunk---"

"Why, rabbits don't have trunks, Toddie," observed

Mr. Burton.

"I know it," said Toddie, "but I turned into a ephalant (elephant). An' I got lotsh of hay an' fings wif my tchunk, an' folks gave me lotsh of cakes an' candies to see me eat 'em wif my tchunk, an' I was so big I could hold 'em all, an' I didn't have any mamma ephalant to say, 'Too muts cake an' candy will make me sick,

"Anything more ?" asked Mr. Burton.

stand nearly anything."

"Well," said Toddie, reflectively, "I gotted to be a lion then, and had to roar so much that my froat gotted all sandy, so I got turned into a little boy again, an' I was awful hungry. I guesh 'twas djust now."

"Can you resist that hint, my dear ?" said Mr. Burton. Mrs. Burton, with a sigh, opened a basket and gave Toddie a piece of cake, and the young man remarked:

Say, do

out it."

usband. hat you 'oddie."

elf in a uvver ir foots

see me didn't me an'

circus. ien an'

served

ephavif my lies to could ant to

e can

sick.

be a cotted an' I

rton. gave ed ; "Thish izh to pay me for tellin' the troof about all them fings, izhn't it?"

About this time the party reached the Little Falls, and

Budge remarked:

"I suppose lunch'll be the first thing?"

"No," said Mrs. Burton; "we won't have lunch until our usual lunch-hour."

"But you can have all the drinks you want," said Mr. Burton. "There's a whole river full of water."

"Oh, I don't feel as if I'd ever be thirsty again," said Budge. "But I wish Jerry was here to swim in after sticks. You do it, won't you?—you play dog an' I'll play Uncle Harry an' throw things to you."

By this time Toddie had sought the water's edge, and, taking a stooping position, was looking for fish. The shelving stone upon which he stood was somewhat moist, and Toddie was so intent on his search that he stooped forward considerably, and suddenly there was heard a splash and a howl, and Toddie was seen in the river in water knee-deep. To rescue him was the work only of a moment, but to stop his tears was no such easy matter.

"What is to be done?" exclaimed Mrs. Burton.

"Take off his shoes and stockings and let him run barefooted," said Mr. Burton. "The day is warm, and he can't catch cold."

"Why!" exclaimed Toddie, "Izh goin' to be barefoot all day? I wishes thish river wazh right by our housh—I'd tumble in every day. Budgie, Budgie, if you wantsh fun djust go tumble splash into the river."

But Budge had strolled away, and was tugging at some moss in the crevice of a rock. Here his aunt found him,

and he explained, toiling as he talked:

"I thought—this—would make such—a—lovely cush-ion for—for you to sit on,"

The last word and the final tug were concurrent and the moss gave way; so did Budge, and with a terrific scream, for a little snake had made his home under the moss, and was expressing considerable indignation, in his own way, at being disturbed.

"I won't never do nothing for nobody again," screamed "I'll see that snake every time I shut my eyes, now."

"You poor, dear little fellow," said Mrs. Burton, caressing him tenderly. "I wish Aunt Alice could do something to make you forget it."

a

li

CO

y

ar

'er

ha

CO

kis

cla

do

Bu

ho has

ing

a r of t thu

"Well, you can't," sobbed Budge, "unless-unless, may be, a piece of pie would do it. It wouldn't do any harm to try I s'pose?"

Mrs. Burton hurried to unpack a pie, as her husband remarked that Budge was born to be a diplomatist. Looking suspiciously about, for fear that Toddie might espy Budge's prescription, and devise some ailment which it would exactly suit, she discovered that Toddie was

"Oh, he's gone, Harry! Hurry and find him. Perhaps he has gone above the Falls. I do wish we had gone further down the river!"

Mr. Burton took a lively double-quick up and along the bank of the river, but could see nothing of his nephew.

At length, however, above the roar of the falling water, he heard a shrill voice singing over and over again the single line of an old Methodist hymn,

"Roar-ing riv-ers, migh-ty fountains!"

Following the sound, he peered over the bank, and saw Toddie in a sunny nook of rocks just below the Falls, and in the very ecstasy of delight. He would hold out

his hands as if to take the fall itself; then he would throw back his head and render his line with more force; then he would dance frantically about, as if his little body was unable to comfortably contain the great soul within it.

Suddenly coming up to the sands below the cliff appeared Mrs. Burton, whose misapprehensions had compelled her to join in the search.

"Oh, Aunt Alish!" exclaimed Toddie, discovering his aunt, and hurrying to grasp her hand in both of his own; "dzust see the water dance! Dou you see all the lovely lights that the Lord's lit in it? Don't you wiss you could get in it, an' fly froo it, an' have it shake itself all over you, an' shake yourself in it, an' shake it all off of you, an' then fly into it aden? Theresh placesh like this up in hebben. I know 'cauzh I saw 'em-one time I did. An' all the andzels staid around 'em, an' flew in an' out, an' froo an' froo' an' laughed like everyfings. An' Jesus sat right up on the bank lookin' at 'em an' laughed wif

Mr. Burton concealed all of himself but his eyes and hat to observe the impending conflict of ideas; but no conflict ensued, for Mrs. Burton snatched her nephew and kissed him soundly. But Toddie wriggled away exclaiming:

"Don't do that, or I'll get some uvver eyes when I don't want 'em.

How long Toddie's ecstacy might have endured the Burtons never knew, for a tremendous clatter of horsehoofs on the road attracted Mr Burton, and, looking hastily back, he beheld one of his brother's horses galloping wildly back towards Hillcrest, while just letting go of a rainstrap, enlivened the dust of the roadway the form of the boy Budge, while his voice rose shrilly above the thunder of the falling waters.

ler the in his eamed eyes.

ent and

terrific

caressome-

nless, oany

band atist. aight hich Was

Pergone

ong lew. ter, the

aw lls, ut

With an old cavalryman's natural instinct, Mr. Burton attempted first to catch the horse; but the animal shied so successfully, and had such a clear stretch of roadway before him, that humanity soon had Mr. Burton's heart for its own, and he hurried to the assistance of Budge.

"I-boo-hoo-was just goin' to lead the-boo-hoo-hoo —horse down to water like—boo-hoo-hoo—ah—like papa does, when he-oh! how my elbow hurts!-just pulled away an' went off. And I caught the strap to stop him, an'-oh! ow-he just pulled me along on my mouth in the dirt about ten miles, I reckon. I swallowed all the dirt I could, but I guess Iv'e got a mouthful left."

Mr. Burton hurriedly unharnessed the other horse, and started, riding bareback, in search of the runaway, while his wife, who had intuitively known of some trouble in the air, hurried up the cliff with Toddie, and led both boys to the shadow of the carriage, with instructions to be perfectly quiet until their uncle returned.

"Can't we talk?" asked Toddie.

"Oh, not unless you need to for some particular purpose," said Mrs. Burton, who, like most other people in trouble, fought most earnestly against any form of diversion which should keep her from the extremity of worry. "Can't little boy's mouths ever be quiet?"

"Why, yes," said Budge, "When there's something

in 'em to keep 'em still."

In utter desperation Mrs. Burton unpacked all the lunch-baskets and told the children to help themselves. As for her she sought the roadside and gazed earnestly for her husband, Weary at last by hope deferred she returned to the carriage to find that the boys had eaten all the pie and cake, drank the milk and ate the sugar which were to have formed part of some delicicious coffee, which Mr. Burton was to have made a la militaire, and had batBurton shied adway

heart lge. oo-hoo

e papa pulled him. th in ll the

, and while le in both ns to

purle in iver. orry.

hing the ves. stly e re-

ı all nich iich battered into shapelessness a box of sardines which they had attempted to open with a stone.

"You bad boys!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton. "Now what will your poor uncle have to eat when he comes back all tired, hungry, and thirsty, and all because of

your mischief, Budge.

"Why, we havn't touched the crackers, Aunt Alice," said Budge. "There's what he gave us when we said we was awful hungry, an' there's a whole river full of water to drink, like he told us about when he thought we was thirsty."

The information did not seem to console Mrs. Burton particularly, but she ventured to the roadside with the feeling that she could endure it to know that her husband was starving if she could only see him safe back again. The moments dragged wearily on, the boys grew restive and then cross, and finally at about three in the afternoon, Mr. Burton reappeared. The runaway had nearly reached home, breaking a shoe en route, and his captor had found it necessary to seek a blacksmith. The horse he had rode had evidently never been broken to the saddle, and many had been the jeers of the village boys at his rider's apparent mismanagement. All he knew now was that he was ravenously hungry.

"And the boys have eaten everything but the bread and crackers," gasped Mrs. Burton. "Tve not eaten a

mouthful."

"Goodness!" exclaimed Mr. Burton, feeling the boys' waistbelts; "Didn't they throw anything away?"

"Only down our froats." said Toddie.

"Then I'll go to the nearest hotel," said the disap-

pointed man, "and get a nice dinner."

"We'll go too," said Budge. "Pie an' cake an' all such things don't fill people a bit on pic-nics."

"Then I guess a little emptiness will be best for you," said Mr. Burton. "You remain here with your aunt."

"Well, hurry up then," said Budge. "Heres' the afternoon half gone, Aunt Alice says, and you haven't made us a whistle, or taken us in swimming, or let us catch fishes, or throwed big stones in the water for us, or anything."

Mr. Burton departed with becoming meekness, his nephew's admonition ringing in his ears, while the boys hovered solemnly about their aunt until she exclaimed:

"What are you acting so strangely for, boys?"

"Oh, we feel a kind o' forlorn, an' we want to be comforted," said Budge.

"Then will you comfort poor Uncle Harry when he

comes back ?" asked Mrs. Burton.

"Why, I heard him once tell you that you were his comfort," said Budge: "and comforts oughtn't to be mixed up if folks is goin' to get all the good out of 'em -that's what papa says."

Mrs. Burton kissed both nephews effusively, and asked

them what she could do for them.

"I doe know," said Toddie. Inspiration, pure and unadulterated, came to Mrs. Burton's assistance, and she answered:

"You may both do exactly as you please."

"Hooray!" shouted Budge.

"An' you izhn't goin' to say Don't!' a single bit?" asked Toddie.

"No," said Mrs. Burton.

"My!" exclaimed both brothers, in unison.

Then they clasped hands, and walked slowly and silently away. They even stopped to kiss each other, while Mrs. Burton looked on in silent amazement.

Was this really the result of not keeping a watchful

the afhaven't eye—a badger eye, her husband termed it—upon children?

The boys still rambled quietly along and finely-

The boys still rambled quietly along, and finally sat down upon a large rock, put their arms around each other, and gazed silently at the scenery. They sat there until their uncle returned, and their aunt pointed out the couple to him. Then the adults insensibly followed the example set by the juveniles, and on the banks of the river sweet peace ruled for an hour, until old Sol, who once stood still to look at a fight, but never paused to contemplate humanity, conquered by the tender influences of nature, warned the party that it was time to return.

"It's time to go, boys," said Mr. Burton, with a sigh. The words snapped the invisible thread that had held the children in exquisite applicity, and they were boys again in an instant, though not without a wistful glance at the Eden they were leaving.

"Now, Uncle Harry," said Budge, "there's always one thing that's got to be done before a picnic an' a ride is just right—an' that is, for me to drive the horses."

"An' me to hold the whip," said Toddie.

"Oh, I think you've done your whole duty to-day, both of you," said Mr. Burton, instinctively grasping his lines more tightly.

"But we don't," said Budge, "an' we know. Goin' up the mountain papa always lets us do it, an' he says the horses always know the minute we take 'em in hand."

"I should'nt wonder," said Mr. Burton. "Well, here's a hill—take hold!"

Budge seized the reins, and Toddie took the whip from its socket. The noble animals at once sustained their master's statement for they began to prance in a manner utterly unbecoming quiet family horses. Mrs. Burton

and

oit ?"

r you."

· let us

rus, or

ss, his

e boys

med:

e com-

hen he

ere his

to be

asked

Mrs.

ther, chful

J

clutched her husband's arm, and Mr. Burton prudently

laid his own hand upon the loop of the reins.

The crest of the hill was reached, Mr. Burton took the reins from the hand of his nepnew, but Toddie made one final clutch at departing authority by giving the off horse a spirited cut. Tom Lawrence would never own a horse who needed even a touch of the whip, though that emblem of authority always adorned his carriage. When, therefore, this unfamiliar attention greeted them, the horse who was struck became gloriously indignant, and his companion sympathized with him, and the heels of both animals shot high in the air, and then, at a pace which nothing could arrest, and they themselves were powerless to arrest, the horses dashed down the rocky, rugged road. The top of a boulder, whose side had been cleanly washed, lay in the path of the carriage, and Mr. Burton gave the opposite rein a hasty twist about his hand as he tried to draw to the side of the road. But what was a boulder that equine indignation should regard it? The stone was directly in front and in line of the wheels. Mrs. Burton prepared for final dissolution by clasping her husband tightly with one arm, while with the other she clutched at the reins; the boys started the negro hymn "Oh, de rocky road to Zion," the wheels struck the coulder, four people described parabolic curves in air, and ceased only when their further progress was arrested by some bushes on the roadside, while the carriage righted itself, and was hurried home by the horses, while a party of pedestrains, two of whom were very merry, and two utterly reticent, completed their journey on foot, pausing only to bathe scratched faces at a brook-And when, an hour later, two little boys had been in utter solitude preparing for bed, and their temporary guardians were alternately laughing and complaining

rudently

took the nade one off horse na horse

that em-When, em, the ant, and heels of t a pace ves were e rocky, ad been and Mr. bout his d. But d regard e of the ition by ile with rted the wheels c curves ess was the carhorses, re very

iourney

brook-

id been

porary

laining

over the incidents of the day, a voice was heard at the head of the stairs, saying:

"Uncle Harry, we are going to finish the picnic tomorrow? 'Cause we didn't half through to day. There's lots of picnicky things that we didn't get a chance to think about."

And another voice shouted:

"An' letsh take more lunch wif us. Izhe been awful hungry all day long!"

## CHAPTER VIII.

NLY three more days," soliloquized Mrs. Burton, when the departure of her husband for New York and the disappearance of the boys gave her a quiet moment to herself. "Three more days, and then peace -and a long-life sense of defeat! And by whom? By two mere infants in years, but in wisdom how mature! I erred in not taking them singly. When they are together, it's impossible to take their minds off their own childish affairs long enough to impress them with larger sense and better ways. But I didn't take them singly, and I have talked, and oh-stupidest of women !-I've blundered upon my husband for my principal listner. He does get along with them better than I do, and the exasperating thing about it is that he seems to do it without the slightest effort. How is it? They cling to him, mind him, sit by the roadside for an hour before train time just to catch the first glimpse of him, while I

—am I growing uninteresting? Many women do after they marry, but I didn't think that I "--here Mrs. Burton extracted a tiny mirror from a vase on the mantel—"that I could be made stupid by marrying a loving heart like Harry!"

Mrs. Burton scrutinized her lineaments intently, first with suspicion, then with an indignant flush that bright-

ened and strengthened them amazingly.

" Hell hath no fury like a woman scorned!"

once wrote a poet; but women—some women, at least—have since then been discovering nobler traits of their sex, so it calle to pass that a wistful earnestness stole into Mrs. Burton's face as she studied it, and it softened every line, and, finally, breathed a slight mist over her eyes, and parted her lips in mute inquiry after that against which their owner had ceased to protest. Suddenly but softly a little arm stole about her neck, and little voice exclaimed, as she startled with surprise:

"Aunt Alice, why don't you always look that way? There! now you're stoppin' it. Big folks is just like little boys, ain't they? Mamma says it's never safe to tell u.

we're good, 'cause we go an' stop right away."

"When did you come in, Budge? How did you come so softly? Have you been listening? Don't you know it is very impolite to listen to people when they're not talking to you? Why, where are your shoes and stockings?"

"Why," said Budge, "I took 'em off so's to get some cake for a little tea-party without makin' a noise about it! You say our little boots make such an awful racket!

But say, why don't you?"

"Why don't I what ?" asked Mrs. Burton, her whole

do after rs. Burantel g heart

ly, first bright-

least—
of their
ss stole
oftened
ver her
er that
Sud-

e : t way ? te little tell u.

, and ..

u como know re not stock-

t some about acket!

whole

train of thoughts whisking out of sight at lightning speed.

"Why don't you always look like you did a minute ago? If you did, I wouldn't play or make trouble a bit. I'd just sit still all the time, and do nothin' but look at you."

"How did I look, Budge?" asked Mrs. Burton, tak-

ing the child into her arms.

"Why, you looked as if—as if—well, I don't 'zactly know. You looked like papa's picture of Jesus's mamma does, after you look at it a long time an' nobody is there to bother you. I never saw anybody else look that way 'xcept my mamma, an' when she does it I don't ever say a word, else mebbe she'll stop."

"You can have the cake you came for," remarked Mrs.

Burton.

"I don't want any cake," said Budge, with an impatient movement. "I don't want any tea-party. I want to stay with you, an' I want you to talk to me, 'cause you're beginnin' to look that way again." Here Budge nearly strangled his aunt in a tight embrace, and kissed her repeatedly.

"You darling little fellow," asked Mrs. Burton, returning his caresses, "Do you know why I looked as I did? I was wondering why you and Toddie loved your Uncle Harry so much better than you did me, and why

you always minded him and disobeyed me."

Budge was silent for a moment or two, then he sighed and answered:

"'Cause."

"Because of what?" asked Mrs. Burton. "You would make me very happy if you were to explain it to me."

"Well," said Budge, "'cause you're different."

"But Budge," argued Mrs. Burton, "I know a great

many people who are not like each other, but 1 love them equally well."

"They ain't uncles an' aunts, are they?" asked Budge. "No," replied Mrs. Burton; "but what has that to do with it?'

"And they're not folks you have to mind, are they?" continued Budge.

"N-no," said Mrs. Burton, descrying a dim light afar off, and looking intently there as if to see more of it.

"Do they want you to do things their way?" asked Budge.

"Some of them do," replied Mrs. Burton.

"An' do you do it?" continued the little questioner.

"Sometimes I do."

"You don't unless you want to, do you?"

"No," said Mrs. Burton, promptly.

"Well, neither do I," said Budge. "But when Ur ele Harry wants me to do something, why somehow or other I want to do it myself after a while. I don't know why, but I do. An' I don't always when you tell me to. love you ever so much when you ain't tellin' me things, but when you are, then they ain't ever what I want to do. That's all I know 'bout it. 'Xcept, he don't want me to do such lots of things as you do. He likes to see us enjoy ourselves; but sometimes I think you don't. We can't be happy only our way, an' our way seems to be like Uncle Harry's, an' yours ain't."

Mrs. Burton mused, and gradually her lips twitched

back to their natural lines.

"There—you're stoppin' lookin' that way," said Budge, sighing and straightening himself. "I guess I do want the cake an' the tea-party."

"Don't go, Budgie dear," exclaimed Mrs. Burton, clasping the boy tightly. "When any one teaches you anything that you want very much to know, doesn't it make you happy?"

"Oh, yes—lots," said Budge.

"Well, then, if you try, perhaps you can teach Aunt Alice something that she wants very much to know."

"What!" exclaimed Budge. "A little boy teach a

grown folks lady? My! I guess I'll stay."

"I want to understand all about this difference between your Uncle Harry and me," continued Mrs. Burton. "Do you think you minded him very well last summer?"

"That's too long for me to remember," said Budge. "But I didn't ever mind him unless I wanted to, or else had to, an' when I had to an' didn't want to, I didn't love him a bit. I just talked to papa about it when we got back home again, an' he said 'twas 'cause Uncle Harry didn't know us well enough, an' didn't always have time to find out all about us. Then they had a talk about itpapa and Uncle Harry did-in the library one day. I know they did 'cause I was playin' blocks in a corner, an' I just stopped a-playin' an' listened to 'em. An' all at once papa said, 'Little pitchers!' an' said I'd oblige him very much if I'd go to the store and buy him a box of matches. But I just listened a minute after I went out of the room, until I heard Uncle Harry say he'd been a donkey. I knew he was mistaken about that, so I went back an' told him he hadn't ever been any animals but what's in a menagerie, an' then they both laughed an' went out walkin', an' I don't know what they said after that. Only Uncle Harry's been awful good to me ever since, though sometimes I bother him when I don't mean to."

Mrs. Burton released one arm from her nephew and rested her head thoughtfully upon her hand. Budge looked up and exclaimed:

t 1 love

l Budge. s that to

they?"

im light ore of it. "asked

tioner.

n Ur cle
or other
w why,
e to. I
things,
want to
't want
s to see
don't.
eems to

vitched

Budge, o want

Burton, es you

"There! You're looking that way again Say, Aunt Alice, don't Uncle Harry love you lots of lots when you look so ?"

Mrs. Burton recalled some evidence of such experiences, but before she could say so a small curly head came cautiously around the edge of the door, and then it was followed by the whole of Toddie who exclaimed:

"I fink you's a real mean brawer, Budgie. party's been all ready for you an' the cake till I had to eat up all the strawberries to keep the nasty little ants from eatin' 'em. I yet up the cabbage-leaf plate they was in, too, to keep me from gettin' hungrier."

"There!" exclaimed Budge, springing from his aunt's lap; "that's just the way, whenever I'm lovin' to any-

body, somethin' always goes and happens."

"Is that all you care for your aunt, then, Budge?" Asked Mrs. Burton. "Is a tea-party worth more than

Budge reflected for a moment, "Well," said he, "didn't you cry when your tea-party was spoiled last week on your burfday? To be sure your tea-party was bigger than ours, but then you're a good deal bigger than we,

too, an' I haven't cried a bit."

Mrs. Burton saw the point, and was mentally unable to avoid it. For once that day, and likely enough the only time, an adult was placed in the position of a child, and had eyes with which to see that selfishness, physical or mental, had been at the bottom of most of her efforts for the children. The view was not a pleasant one, and grew more humiliating the longer it was presented. It was, perhaps to banish it that she rose from her chair, brought from a closet in the dining-room a couple of pieces of the coveted cake, and gave one to each boy, saying:

"It isn't that Aunt Alice cares so much for her cake,

y, Aunt hen you

eriences, d came it was

he teahad to le ants te they

aunt's o any-

ıdge ?" e than

id he, t week bigger n we.

nable h the child, vsical fforts , and

hair, ieces ake.

dears, that she dosen't like you to have it between meals, but because it is bad for little boys to eat such heavy food excepting at their regular meals. There are grown people who were once happy little children, but now they are very cross all the while because their stomachs are all disordered by eating when they should not, and eating things which are richer and heavier than their bodies can use."

"Well," said Budge, crowding the contents of his mouth into his cheeks, "can we eat something plainer an' lighter to mix up with them inside of us? I should think charlotte-russe or whipped cream would be about

the thing; shall I ask the cook to fix some?"

"No," said Mrs. Burton in haste. Exercise would be better than anything else. I think you had better take a walk."

"Up to Hawkshnesht Rock?" suggested Toddic.

"Oh, yes'!" exclaimed Budge. "An' you come with us, Aunt Alice; perhaps you'll look that way againthat way, you know-an' I wouldn't like to lose any of it"

Mrs. Burton could not decline so delicate an invitation, and soon the trio were on the road, Mrs. Burton walking leisurely on the turf by the side, while the boys ploughed their way through the dust of the middle of the road, pretending to be horses and succeeding so far as to create a dust-cloud which no team of horses could have excelled.

"Boys, Boys," shouted Mrs. Burton. "Is no one going to be company for me?"

"Oh—I'll be your gentleman," said Budge.

"I'll help," said Toddie, and both boys hurried to their aunt's side.

"Little boys," said Mrs. Burton, gently, "do you know that your mamma and your papa have to pay a high price for the fun you have in kicking up dust? Look at your clothes; they must be sent to the cleaner's before

they will ever again be fit to wear where respectable people can see you."

"Then," said Budge, "they're just right to give to poor little boys, and just think how glad they'll be. I guess they'll thank the Lord 'cause we run in the dust."

"The poor little boys, would have been just as glad to have had them when they were clean," said Mrs. Burton, "and the kindness would have cost your papa and

mamma no more."

"Well, then—then—then I guess we'd better talk about something else," said Budge, "an' go 'long froo the woods instead of in the road. Oh—h—h!" continued Budge, kicking through some grass under the chestnuttrees by the roadside, "here's a chestnut! Is it chestnut-time again already?"

"Oh, no, that's one of last years's nuts," said Mrs.

Burton.

"H'm!" exclaimed Budge; I ought to have known that; it's dreadfully old fashioned."

"Old-fashioned?" exclaimed Mrs. Burton.

"Why, yes; it's full of wrinkles, don't you see? like the face of Mrs. Paynter, an' you says she's old-fashioned."

"Aunt Alice," said Toddie, "birch-trees izh the only kind that wearzsh Sunday clothes, ain't they? Theyzh always all in white, like me and Budgie, when they goes to Sunday-school. Gwacious!" exclaimed Toddie, as he leaned against one of the birches and examined its outer garments. "Thezh Sunday trees awful—thish one is singin' a song! Dzust come—hark!"

Though somewhat startled at the range of Toddie's imagination, and wondering what incentive it had on the present occasion, Mrs. Burton approached the tree, and solved the mystery by hearing the breeze sighing softly through the branches. Then she told Toddie what caused

give to
ll be. I
ne dust."
s glad to
Burton,
apa and

spectable

ter talk froo the entinued chestnutit chest-

aid Mrs.

e known

e? like hioned." the only Theyzh ney goes ie, as he ts outer one is

Foddie's don't he ree, and g softly to caused

the sound, and the young man replied: "Oh! Then it's the Lord come down to sing in it, 'cauzh it's got Sunday clothes on. Thatsh it, izhn't it?"

"Oh, no, Toddie; the wind is only the wind," said

Mrs. Burton.

"Why I always fought it wazh the Lord a-talkin' when the wind blowed. I guesh somebody tolded me so, 'cauzh I fought that before I had many uvver finks."

"Up the mountain-road leisurely sauntered Mrs. Burton, while her nephews examined every large stone, boulder, tree and hole in the ground en route. This passion for investigation was finally rewarled, for, Toddie poked a stick into a hole at the root of a tree, a little snake came out, and seemed disposed to defend his domicile.

Toddie ran shrieking to his aunt, while Budge belaboured the reptile vigorously with his own stick until it was dead.

"Ah—h—h—h!" screamed Toddie. "The hateful fing! Why don't snakesh come an' offer little boysh apples, like that one did in Adam's garden, 'stead of scarin' 'em most to deff!"

"Because snakes don't like little boys to bother them," said Mrs. Burton, trying to comfort the frightened child.

"If he would only teach me to run along the ground on my tummick like he does, I wouldn't care," said Toddie. "Why don't he get dirty when he runs? See how clean an' white he is along the bottomest side of him. I wiss we'd asked him how he keeps so clean 'fore Budgie killded him,"

"Why, snakes can't talk, Toddie?" said Mrs. Burton.
"Can't they?" asked Toddie. "That garden-snake did."

"He was somebody else—Satan was in him," said Mrs. Burton.

"Did he get inside of the snake, so's to play in the dust wifout gettin' his clothes dyty?" asked Toddie.

"No. He did it to make trouble," said Mrs. Burton. "Shouldn't fink he'd want to make any crubble," said

Toddie, "when he could have such fun wrigglin' around!"
The top of the hill was gained at last, and, with a long-drawn "Oh!" both boys sat down upon stones and gazed in delight at the extended scene before them. Budge at last broke the silence by asking:

"Aunt Alice, don't you 'spose papa's dear brother Phillie, up in heaven, is lookin' at all these towns, an' hills, an' rivers, an' things, just like we are?"

"Very likely, dear," said Mrs. Burton.

"Well, then he can see a good deal further than we can. Do our spirits have new eyes put in 'em when they get up to heaven'?"

"I don't know how that is," said Mrs. Burton. "Per-

haps they only have their sight made better."

"Why, does spirits take their old eyes wif 'em to hebben, an' leave all the rest part of 'em in the deader?" asked Toddie.

Mrs. Burton realized that she had been too hasty in assuming knowledge of spiritual physiognomy, and she endeavoured to retract by saying:

"Spiritual eyes and bodily eyes are different."

"Does dust and choo-choo cinders ever get into spirit eyes, an' make little boy andzels cry, and growed-up andzels say swear wordsh?" asked Toddie.

"Certainly not," said Mrs. Burton. "There's no cry-

ing or swearing in heaven."

"Then what does the angels do with the water in their eyes, when they hear music that makes 'em feel as if wind was blowing fro 'em" asked Budge.

y in the

m," said

Burton. Je," said round!" l, with a ones and

brother wns, an'

e them.

than we en they

. "Per-

'em to eader?"

nasty in and she

o spirit up and-

no cry-

in their if wind Mrs. Burton endeavored to change the subject of conversation to one with which she was more familiar, by asking him if he knew there were hills a hundred times as high as Hawkesnest Rock.

"Goodness, no!" exclaimed the child. "Why, I should think you could look right into heaven from the

tops of them; can't you?"

"No," said Mrs. Burton with some impatience at the result of her attempt. "Besides, their tops are covered with snow all the time, and nobody can get up to them."

"Then the little boy andzels can play snowball on 'em wifout no cross man's comin' up an' sayin', 'Don't!"

said Toddie.

Mrs. Burton tried again:

"Just see how high that bird is flying," said she, pointing to a hawk who was soaring far above the hill.

"Yes," said Budge. "He can go up into heaven whenever he wants to, can't he, 'cause he's got wings. I don't know why birds have got wings and little boys haven't."

"Little boys are already hard enough to find when they're wanted," said Mrs. Burton. "If they had wings they'd be always out of sight. But what makes you little boys talk so much about heaven to-day?"

"Oh, 'cause we're up so much closer to it, I suppose," said Budge, "when we're on a high hill like this."

"Don't you think it must be nearly lunch-time?" asked Mrs. Burton, using, in despair, the argument which has seldom failed with hungry children.

"Certainly," said Budge. "I always do. Come on

Tod. Let's go the shortest way."

The shortest way was by numerous short cuts, with which the boys seemed perfectly acquainted. One of these, however, was by a very steep incline, and Budge, perhaps snuffing the lunch afar off, descended so rapidly

that he lost his balance, fell forward, tried to recover himself, failed, and slipped rapidly through a narrow path which finally ended in a gutter traversing it.

"Ow!" remarked the young man, as he picked himself up, and relieved himself of a mouthful of mud. you see my back come up an' me walk down the mountain on my mouth? I think a snake would be ashamed of himself to see how easy it was. I didn't try a bit-I just went slip, slop, bunk! to the bottom."

"An' you didn't get scolded for dytyin' your clothes, either," said Toddie. "Let's sing 'Gloly, Gloly, Hal-

lehelyah.'"

The subject of dirt upon juvenile raiment began to trouble the mind of Mrs. Burton. Could it be possible that children had a natural right to dirtier clothing than adults, and without incurring special blame? Was dirtiness sinful? Well, yes-that is, it was disgusting, and whatever was disgusting was worse in the eyes of Mrs. Burton than what was sinful. Could children be neat as adults? Had they either the requisite sense, perception or the acquired habit of carefulness? Again Mrs. Burton went into a study of the brownest description, while the children improved these moments of preoccupation to do all sorts of things which would have seemed dreadful to their aunt, but were delightful to themselves. At length, however, they reached the Burton lunch-table, and managed a series of rapid disappearances for whatever was upon it.

"Aunt Alice," said Budge, after finishing his meal, "What are you going to do to make us happy this after-

noon."

"I think," said Mrs. Burton, "I shall allow you to amuse yourselves. I shall be quite busy superintending the baking. Our cook has only lately come to us, you know, and she may need some help from me."

recover narrow

d himself
Under The Mountains of the Mou

clothes, ly, Hal-

a bit\_I

egan to
possible
ug than
as dirtiug, and
of Mrs.
neat as
ception
Burton
ile the
n to do
lful to
length,
l maner was

meal, after-

ou to inding s, you "I fought bakin's wazh alwayzh in mornin's ?" remarked Toddie. "My mamma says that only lazy

peoplesh bakesh in affernoonzh."

"The cook was too busily engaged otherwise this morning, Toddie," said Mrs. Burton. "Besides people bake mornings because they are compelled to; for, when they put bread to rise overnight, they must bake in the morning. But there is a new kind of yeast now that lets us make our bread whenever we want to, within a couple of hours from the time of beginning."

"Do you know, Aunt Alice," said Budge, "that we can bake? We can—real nice. We've helped mamma make pies an' cakes lots of times, only hers are big ones

an' ours are baby ones."

"I suppose I am to construe that remark as a hint that you would like to help me!" said Mrs. Burton. "If you will do only what you are told, you may go to the kitchen with me; but listen—the moment you give the cook or me the least bit of trouble out you shall go."

"Oh, goody, goody!" shouted Toddie. "An' can we have tea-parties on the kitchen-table as fast as we bake

our fings?"

"I suppose so," said Mrs. Burton.

"Come on, come on!" exclaimed Toddie. "My hands won't be still a little, I wants to work so much. How many kindsh of pies is you goin' to make?"

"None at all," said Mrs. Burton.

"Gwacious!" exclaimed Toddie. "I shouldn't fink you'd call it bakin'-day then. Ishn't you goin' to make noffin' but ole nasty bread?"

"Perhaps I can find a way for you to make a little cake—some buns, say," remarked Mrs. Burton relenting.

"Well, that would be kind o' bakin'-day like; but my hands is gettin' still again awful fasht."

Mrs. Burton led the way to the kitchen, and the preparation of the staff of life was begun by the new cook, with such assistance as a small boy wedged closely under each elbow, and two inquiring faces hanging over the

"That don't look very cakey," remarked Budge. "She ain't put any powder into it."

"This kind of bread needs no powder," said Mrs. Burton. "Baking-powders are used only in tea-biscuit."

"When tea biscuits goes in the oven they is little bits of flat fings," remarked Toddie-"theysh little bits of flat fings, but when they comes out they's awful big an' What makes 'em bake big ?"

"That's what the powder is put in for," said Mrs. Bur-"They'd be little hard, tasteless things if it weren't for the powder. Bridget, just work some sweetening with a little of the dough, so the boys can have some

Both boys escorted the cook to the pantry for sugar, and back again to the table, and got their noses as nearly as possible under the roller with which the sugar was crushed, and they superintended the operation of working it into the dough, and then Mrs. Burton found some very small pans in the centre of which the boys put single buns which they were themselves allowed to shape. A happy inspiration came to Mrs. Burton; she brought a few raisins from the pantry and placed one upon the centre of each tiny bun as it was made, and was rewarded by a dual shriek of delight.

"Stop, Toddie!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, suddenly noticing that Toddie was shaping his dough by rolling it vigorously between his hands, as little boys treat clay while attempting to make marbles. "If you press your dough so hard as that, you may feel certain that it will never bake light in the world."

the prev cook, v under ver the

"She

Mrs. scuit." le bits pits of ig an'

Bureren't ening some

early was king very

A it a the led

nly g it lay our vill "You mean the hot won't make it grow big ?" asked Toddie.

"Yes."

"Thatzh too baddy—it's awful too baddy," said Toddie. "Then there won't be as much of 'em to eat. Tell you what—put some powder in it to help the uvver swelly stuff."

"I'm afraid that won't do any good," said Mrs Bur-

ton.

"Might try it," suggested Toddie. "Ah—h—h Bud-gie's makin' some of my buns baldheaded."

"What on earth do you mean?" asked Mrs. Burton. "He's takin' the raisins off the top of 'em, an' that

makes 'em baldheaded."

"I was only keepin' 'em from lookin' all alike," explained Budge, hastily putting the raisins where they could not be affected by any future proceedings. "Don't you see, Toddie, you'll have two kind of buns now?"

"Don't want two kindsh," cried Toddie. "I'ze a good mind to cut you open an' and take them heads back

again."

Budge was reproved by his aunt, and Toddie was pacified by the removal of raisins from his brother's buns to his own. Then some of the little pans were placed in the vacant space in the oven, and during the next fifteen minutes Mrs. Burton was implored at least twenty times to see if they weren't almost done. When, finally baked, Toddie's were as small as bullets and about as hard."

"Put some powder in the rest of them," pleaded

Toddie.

"I'm sure it wouldn't do the slighest bit of good," said Mrs. Burton.

Further entreaties led to a conflict between will and authority, after which Toddie sulked and finally disap-

peared, carrying one of his precious pans with him. When, after a few moments he returned the baking was

done, and the oven-door was open.

"Izhe a-goin' to bake this uvver one any how," said Toddie, putting the single remaining pan into the oven and closing the door. "Say, Aunt Alice," he continued, his good nature returning, "now fix on that tea-party we was goin' to have wif our own fings. You can come to the table wif us if you want to."

"Only don't you think she ought to bring somethin' with her?" asked Budge. "That's the way little boys'

tea-parties out of doors always are ? "

Mrs. Burton herself rendered a satisfactory decision upon this question by making a small pitcher of lemonade: the table was drawn as near the door as possible, to avoid the heat of the room; Budge escorted his aunt to the seat of honour, and, when all were seated, he asked:

"Do you think these is enough things to ask a blessin' over? Sometimes we do it, an' sometimes we don't,

'cordin' to how much we've got."

Mrs. Burton rapidly framed a small explanatory lecture on the principle underlying the custom of grace at meals; but, whatever may have been its merits, the boys never had an opportunity of judging, for suddenly a loud report, like the shot of a gun, startled the party, a piece of the stove flew violently across the room and broke against the wall, the stove-lids shivered violently and the doors fell open, the poker, which had lain on the stove, danced fractically, and a small pan of some sort of fat—such as some cooks have an insane fancy to be always doing something with, but never do it—was shaken over, and its burning contents began to diffuse a sickening odor. The cook dropped upon her knees and crossed herself; the

party arose, Budge roaring, Toddie screaming, and Mrs. Burton very pale, while the cook remarked:

"Holly Mither! The wather-back's busted!"

Mrs. Burton disengaged herself from her tightly-clinging nephews, and approached the range cautiously. There was no sign of water, and the back of the range was undisturbed; even the fire was not disarranged.

"It isn't the water-back," said Mrs. Burton, "nor the

fire. What could it have been?"

m.

id

en

d.

Ve

to

'n

78

n

n-

e,

1e

"An' I belave, mum," said the cook, "that 'twas the dhivil, savin' yer prisince: an', saints presarve us! I've heerd at home as how he hated these new ways of cookin', because there was no foine place for him to sit in the corner of, bad luck to him! It was the dhivil, sure, mum," repeated the cook, crossing herself again. "Did iver ye schmell the loike av that?"

Mrs. Burton snuffed the air, and, sure enough, in spite of the loathsome odor of burning grease, she detected a

strong sulphurous smell.

"An' he went and tookted my last bun wif him too," complained Toddie, who had been cautiously approaching the oven in which he had placed his pan. "Bad ole debbil! I fought he didn't have noffin but roasted peoples

at hizh tea-parties!"

The whole party was too much agitated and mystified to pursue their investigations further. The fire was allowed to die out, Mrs. Burton hurried upstairs and to the front of the house with the children, while the cook craved and received permission to make an immediate call on her spiritual adviser.

Mr. Burton, on his way home, was met by his wife and nephews, and heard a tale which had now reached bloodcurdling proportions. His descent to the scene of the disaster was reluctantly consented to by his wife; but

he was unable to discover the cause of the accident, and he succeeded in getting his hands most shockingly dirty. He hurried to his bed-chamber to wash them, and a moment after he roared from the head of the stairs: "Boys, which of you have been up here to-day?"

There was no response for a moment; then Budge

shouted: Not me."

Mrs. Burton looked enquiringly at Toddie, noting which the young gentlemen averted his eyes. Then Mr. Burton hurried downstairs, looked at both boys and asked: "What did you meddle with my powder-flask for, Toddie?"

"Why-why-why," stammered Toddie, "Aunt Alice wouldn't put no powder in my buns to make 'em light after I rolled 'em heavy—said 'twouldn't do 'em no good. But my papa says tain't never no harm to try, so I dzust wented and gotted some powder out of your brass bottle that's hanging on your gun, an' I didn't say nuffin' to nobody, 'cauzh I wanted to s'prise 'em. And while I was waitin' for it to get done bad ole debbil came an' hookted it. Guesh it must have been real good else he wouldn't have tookted it, 'cauzh he's such a smart fief he can steal the nicest fings he wantsh-whole cake shop windows full."

"How did you mix it with the dough?-how much

did you take?" demanded Mrs. Burton.

"Didn't mixsh it at all," said Toddie, "dzust pourded it on the pan azh full azh I could. You'd fink I'd have to if you tried to eat one of my buns that didn't have no powder in. Gwacious! wasn't they hard? I couldn't bite 'em a bit—I dzust had to swallow 'em whole."

"Umph!" growled Mr. Burton. "And do you know

who the devil—the little devil was that——"

"Harry!" remonstrated Mrs. Burton.

"Well, my dear the truth appears to be just this: your nephew—"

Your nephew, Mr. Burton."

and

irty.

mo-

ovs.

idge

ting

Mr.

and

for,

lice

ght

od.

ust

tle

no-

vas

æd

n't eal ws

ch

∍d

ve 10 "Well, my—our nephew, put into the oven this afternoon about enough of gunpowder to charge a six-pounder shell, and the heat of the oven gradually became too much for it."

Toddie listened to this conversation with an air of

anxious enquiry, and at last timidly asked:

"Wazhn't it the right kind of powder? I fought it wazh, 'cauzh it makes everyfing else light when it goezh off."

"Do you suppose your method of training will ever prevail against that boy's logic, my dear?" asked Mrs.

Burton. "And if it won't, what will?"

"I won't put so much in nexsht time," said Toddie, "'cauzh 'tain't no good to try a fing an' then have the tryin' stuff go an' take the fing all away from you an' get so mad as to break stoves to bits, an' scare little boysh an' Aunt Alishes most to deff."

## CHAPTER IX.

"THE beginning of the end," was the remark with which Mr. Burton broke a short silence at his breakfast-table, on the last day of the time for which his little visitors had been invited.

Mrs. Burton looked meek and made no reply.

"Budders," said Mr. Burton, addressing his nephews, "do you feel reconstructed?"

"Huh?" asked Budge.

"Do you feel mentally and morally reconstructed?" repeated the uncle.

"Reconwhichted?" asked Budge.

"That's an awful big wyde," (word) remarked Toddie, through a mouthful of oatmeal porridge. "It's like what the minister says in chych sometimes, an' makes me want to play around in the seat."

"Reconstructed-made over again," explained Mr.

Burton.

"Why, no," said Budge, after looking at his hands and feeling for his stomach, as if to see if any radical physical change had taken place without his knowledge. "Maybe we're a little bigger, but we can't see ourselves where we grow."

"Don't you feel as if you wanted to see that baby sister again?" asked Mrs. Burton, endeavouring to change the subject. "Don't you want to go back to her and

stay all the time ?"

"I don't," said Toddie, "'cauzh there ain't no dog at our house, an' tryin' to catch dogs is fun, 'cept when they never want to be catched at all, like Jerry is such lotsh of the time."

"I mean, haven't you learned since you've been here to be a great deal better than you ever were before?" asked Mr. Burton, cruelly oblivious to his wife's evident desire.

"I guesh so," remarked Toddie. "I'zhe said mo prayersh an' sung more little hymns than I ever did in all my life before. An' I ain't pulled off any more hind hoppers from grasshoppers sinsh Aunt Alice told me it wazh bad. I only pulls off front hoppers now. They'zh

real little, you know—there's only a little bittie of them to feel hurted."

"How is it with you, Budge?" asked Mr. Burton. "Do you feel as if you had learned to act from different motives?"

"What's a motive?" asked Budge; "anything like a loco-motive? I never feel like them, 'xcept when I run pretty hard; then I puff like everything, only steam don't come out of me. An' then I always think there's an engine inside of me, goin' punk! punk! like everything. Papa says it's only a heart—a little bit of a boy's heart, but if that's all, I should think a big man's heart could pull a whole train of cars."

"You haven't learned to bear in mind the subject of conversation, anyhow. But have you become able to comprehend the inner significance of things?"

"Things inside of us, do you mean?" asked Budge.
"Like oatmeal porridge?" suggested Toddie.

"Have you realized that a master mind has been exerting a reformatory influence upon you?"

"Izh master mind an ust mind' the same fing?" asked Toddie. "We wasn't doin' noffin' 'cept eatin' our brekspups. Don't see what we's got to mind about."

"Have you always unhesitatingly obeyed your aunt's commands, moved thereunto by a sense of her superiority by divine right?"

"Now, Harry!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, who had during all this conversation been making mute appeals which her husband could not have resisted had he seen them, and knowing of the existence of which he had carefully kept his eyes averted from the lady's face. "If you don't stop tormenting those poor children with stupid sections of dictionary you shall realize my superiority by divine right, for I'll take them upstairs and away from you,"

hat ant

Mr.

die,

WS.

and ical lay-

iere aby

nge and

g at hey tsh

ere ?!! ent

ind ind e it

"Only one more question, my dear," said Mr. Burton, "and I'll have done. I want only to ask the boys if they've noticed any conflicts of hereditary, and, if so, which side have triumphed?"

"I guess you are tryin' to play preacher, like Tod said,"

remarked Budge.

"Oh!" said Mr. Burton, blushing a little under a merry laugh from his wife. "Well, how does it affect you?"

"It makes me feel like I do in church when I wished Sunday-school time would hurry up," said Budge.

"Me too," remarked Toddie.

"You can run away and play, now," said Mrs. Burton,

seeing that the children's plates were empty.

The boys departed, the dog Jerry apparently leading the way, yet being utterly invisible when the children reached the open air.

"You needn't have humiliated me before them," said Mrs. Burton, with the first pout her husband had ever

seen on her face.

Mr. Burton hastened to make the amende honorable peculiar to the conjugal relation, and said :

"Don't fear, my dear, they didn't understand."

"Oh, didn't they?" exclaimed Mrs. Burton. "I wish all my adult friends had as quick perceptions as those boys. They may not understand big words, but tones and looks are enough for them."

"Why!" said Mr. Burton, "they scarcely looked up

from their plates."

"Never mind," replied the lady, delighted at an opportunity to reassert her superiority in at least one particular. "Children-boys- are more like women than they are like men. Their unblunted sensibilities are quick; their intution is simply angelic-would that their other qualities were also so perfect."

rton, ys if f so,

aid,"

ler a ffect

shed

ton,

ling ren

aid ver

ıble

ish ose ies

up

oreuey "I'm very sorry, then, my dear," said Mr. Burton, temporarily subjugated, "that I said a word to them, and when you are ready to kneel upon the stool of repentance I'll depart and leave you alone."

"You'll have no occasion to go," said Mrs. Burton.
"I've confessed already—to them, and a single confession is enough. I rather like the operation, when, for my reward, I receive sympathy instead of sarcasm."

"Again, I ask forgiveness," said Mr. Burton; "and having made a fellow-penitent of myself, can't I have good in return for my evil, and know what a fellow-sufferer has learned from experience?"

"Just this," said Mrs. Burton; "that nobody is fit to care for children excepting the children's own parents."

Mr. Burton dropped knife and fork.

"My dear," said he, "that's better than an experience—it's a revelation. I always pronounced you a saint. Now you prove that I've always been right."

Mrs. Burton regained her pride, and with it her tempo-

rarily absent pleasantness of countenance.

"I think," she remarked, "that only one of kindred blood can comprehend an adult—"

"Unless they are modest enough to go out of them-

selves for a little while," suggested Mr. Burton.

Mrs. Burton opened her eyes very wide and dropped her lip a little, but recovered herself enough to finish her sentence by saving:

"And I think it is ever so much harder to comprehend children, with their imperfect natures that never develop harmoniously, and that can but seldom express themselves intelligently."

"I never noticed that the boys were at a loss to express themselves when they wanted anything," said Mr. Burton.

"That sounds just like a man," said Mrs. Burton, fully herself again. "As if children had no desires and yearnings excepting for material things! What do you suppose it means when Budge sits down in a corner, goes into a brown study, and, when asked what the matter is, drawls 'Nothing!' in a tone that indicates that a very considerable something is puzzling his young head? What does it mean when Toddie asks his half-funny, half-pathetic questions about matters too great for his comprehension, and looks as wistful as ever after he is answered? Do you suppose they care for nothing but food and play?"

Mr. Burton felt completely humbled, and his looks evinced the nature of his feeling. At last he said :

"You are right, little woman. I wish I might have consulted you before I took the boys in hand last Summer."

"And I'm very glad you didn't," said Mrs. Burton; "for-for you did a great deal better with them than you could have done if I had then been your adviser. There is some of the same blood in both of you, and you succeeded in many points where I have blundered. Oh, if I had but known it all before they came! How much I might have saved them -and myself!"

Mr. Burton hastened to extend to his wife some mute

sympathy.

"They're going to-day," said Mrs. Burton, finding something in her eyes that required the attention of her kerchief—" just as I've learned what I should be to them! They're angels, in spite of their pranks, and it's always so with angels' visits-one never discovers what they are until they spread their wings to depart."

"This particular pair of angels can be borrowed for an extra day, I suppore, if you desire it!" suggested Mr.

Burton.

on, fully
yearnou super, goes
atter is,
a very
head?
-funny,

ng but looks

for his

er he is

nt have nmer." surton; n than dviser. nd you

Öh, much

mute

inding
of her
them!
lways
ey are

ed for d Mr. "I declare," said Mrs. Burton, "that's a brilliant idea! I'll go and tell Helen that I don't think she's yet fit to have them back again."

"And I," said Mr. Burton, preparing to go to the city, "will try to persuade Tom into the same belief. I know he'll look like a man being led to execution,

though."

The Burtons left the house together a few minutes later, and the boys returned very soon after. Being unable to find their aunt, they descended to the kitchen, and made a formal demand upon the cook for saucers, spoons, sugar and cream.

"An' fhot are yees up to now?" asked Bridget.

"You'll see, after you give us the things," said Budge.
"Theysh the reddisht, biggesht ones I ever saw any-

wheresh," remarked Toddie.

"I don't want ye to be takin' the things way off to nobody but the dhivil knows where," said Bridget. "Fhot if yees should lose one of the shpoons an' the misthress 'ud think I sthole it?"

"Oh we won't go anywheres but 'cept under the trees in the back yard," pleaded Budge. An' there's all the nice berries spoilin' now while you're botherin' about it. My papa says berries ought always to be eaten just when they're picked."

"Avit's only berries, I s'pose yees can have the things," muttered Bridget, bringing from a closet a small tray, and

covering it with the desired articles.

"Give us another saucer, an' we'll bring you some," said Budge, "'cause you're nice to us. We'll need more

sugar, though, if we're goin' to do that."

In the presence of flattery Bridget showed herself only a woman. She replaced the tea-cup of sugar with a well-filled bowl; she even put a few lumps on top of the

powdered article which filled the bowl, and as the boys departed she remarked to the chambermaid that "that bye Budge is a rale gintleman. I've heard as how his father's folks came from the ould country, an', mark me

aı

ic

th

he

ing

de

eac

die

an

the

his

agii

he:

pied

piec

It's

play

an'

it?

shw

the o

me,

ter t

words, Jane, they're from the nobility."

A few minutes later Mrs. Burton emerged from the sick room of her sister-in law. She had meant to stay but a moment, but Mrs. Lawrence's miniature had, as a special favour, been placed in Mrs. Burton's arms, and it was so wee and helpless, and made such funny little noises, and blinked so inquiringly, and stretched forth such a diminutive rose petal of a hand, that time had flown in apprehension, and sent the nurse to recapture the baby and banish the visitor. And Mrs. Burton was sauntering leisurely homeward, looking at nothing in particular, touching tenderly with the tip of her parasol the daisies and buttercups that looked up to her from the roadside, stopping even to look inquiringly upon a solitary ewe, who seemed very solicitous for the welfare of a lamb which playfully evaded her, when suddenly Mrs. Burton heard a howl, a roar, and a scream inextricably mixed. immediately dropped all thought of smaller beings, for she recognized the tones of her nephews, Budge and Tod-A moment later, the noise increasing in volume all the while, both boys emerged from behind a point of woods, running rapidly, and alternately howling and slapping their hands to their mouths. Mrs. Burton ran to meet them, and exclaimed:

"Boys, do stop that dreadful noise. What is the matter?"

"Ow-um-oh!" screamed Budge.

"Wezh been—ow—eatin' some—some ow—some pieces of the bad playsh," said Toddie, "wif, oh, oh—cream an' sugar on 'em, but they wazh dzust as hot as if noffin' was on 'em."

"Come straight back and let aunty see about it," said Mrs. Burton, thoroughly mystified, but Budge howled and twitched away, while Toddie said:

"Wantzh papa an' mamma-theyzh had all little boy bovvers an' knowsh what to do. Wantsh to get in our

ice-housh an' never go-ow-out of it."

The screaming of the children had been heard further than Mrs. Burton imagined it could be, for a sound of heavy and rapid footsteps increased behind her, and turning, she beheld the faithful Mike, Mr. Lawrence's gardener-coachman.

"Fhot is it dharlin'?" asked Mike, looking sharply at each boy, and picking a red speck from the front of Tod-

die's dress. "Murther alive! red peppers!"

Mike dashed across the street, vaulted a fence, and into an inclosed bit of woodland, ran frantically about among the trees stopped in front of one, and attacked it with his knife, to the astonishment of Mrs. Burton, who imagined the man had lost his wits. A few seconds later he returned with a strip of bark, which he cut into small

pieces as he ran.

e boys "that

ow his

ark me

m the

o stay

l, as a

and it

noises.

such a

wn in

baby

tering

icular,

daisies

idside,

ewe,

which

heard She

s, for

l Tod-

ne all

int of

and

1 ran

s the

ieces

n an' ' was

"Here, ye dharlin' little divils," said he, cramming a piece of the bark into each boy's mouth "chew that up. It's slippery elm—it'll sthop the burnin'. Don't the byes play that trick on the other byes at school often an' often, an' hasn't me sister's childher been nearly murthered by it? An' fhot ought your father do to yees for throyin' to shwally such thrash? Oh, but wouldn't I loike to foind the dhivils that put yees up to it! Who was they? Tell me, so I can sind them afther their father where it's hotter than pepper."

"How did you come to eat peppers?" asked Mrs. Burton, as the children escaped slowly from their pain.

"Why, a boy once told us they was strawberries,"

cried Budge, "an' to-day we saw a lot where men was spoilin' a garden to build a house, an' we asked em' if we could have 'em, an' they said yes, an' we brought em' all back in a piece of paper, an' didn't bite one of 'em 'cause we wanted to eat 'em all in a little tea-party like gentlemen, and the first one I chewed—ow / That poor rich man in the fire—I know just how he felt when he begged Abraham to have his tongue cooled with a drop of water."

a

S

W

b

in

y

co

te

m

W

jus

wa

ma

Yo

goi

the

ma

you

who

bes

one

to fi

"Poor old rich man didn't have all the fire in hizh mouf, 'spectin' that 'twash goin' to be strawberries,"

sobbed Toddie.

"But there wasn't no dear old Mike to go an' get him slippery elm, either," said Budge. "Soon's he come back home to stay, Mike, I'm goin' to put dirt in the stable-pump just to be real good about stoppin' when you tell me to."

"An' I," said Toddie, "izh goin' to make you a present all alone by myseff. I don't know yet what it'll be I guess it'll have to be a 'sprise. What would you like best—a gold watch or a piece of pea-nut candy?"

Between two presents of such nearly equal value Michael, the benefactor, found some difficulty in deciding, and he walked away with that application of his fingers to his head, which is peculiar to many persons when in a quandary. Meanwhile Mrs. Burton led the children toward her own house, saying:

"What can we do to-day that can be extremely nice, little boys? Mamma expects you home to-morrow, and Aunt Alice wants to make your last day a very happy one."

"To-morrow!" exclaimed Budge, apparently oblivious to all else his aunt had said. "Why, I thought we were going home to-day!"

"So you were, dear," said Mrs. Burton; "but you

nen was
n' if we
em' all
n 'cause
gentleoor rich
begged
water."

get him e come in the

ien you

in hizh

ı a preit'll be ou like

value eciding, fingers when in hildren

ly nice, w, and happy

olivious ve were

ut you

didn't seem to be in a hurry, and I couldn't bear to let you go so soon. Did you really want to go to-day?"

"Why, I've been thinkin' about it an' countin' days till to-day ever since we've come," said Budge. "Sometimes it seemed as if I'd burst if I couldn't be back home again; but I tried to be real good about it, 'cause papa said 'twould be better for the sister-baby and mamma if we staid away. Sometimes, in the night-time, I've cried because I wasn't in my little bed."

"Why, you poor little boy," said Mrs. Burton, stooping to kiss Budge, "why didn't you tell Aunt Alice when you were so unhappy?"

"You couldn't do me any good," said Budge; "nobody could but my papa or mamma. An' then I don't like to tell what's hurtin' my heart—somethin' in my throat makes me hate to tell such things."

"Haven't you had a pleasant time at our house? When you've not been doing whatever you liked, haven't Uncle Harry and I been trying to make you happy?"

"Oh, yes," sighed Budge. "But some folks know just what we like, and some other folks know what they want us to like; and the first some folks are my papa and mamma, an' the other some folks are you an' Uncle Harry. You've done some real nice things for us, though, an' I'm goin' to ask mamma to let us invite you to our house, an, then I'll show you how to take care of little boys an' make 'em happy!"

"You come to vizhit at our housh," said Toddie, "an' you can have cake between mealsh, an' make mud-pieswhenever you want to, no matter if youzh got your very besht clozhezh on. An' I won't ever say 'Dent!' to you one single time!"

"An' you shall have your own mamma come every day to frolic an' cut up with you," said Budge. "I wish you had a papa—we'd have him too!"

"Aunt Alice," said Budge, "how do big folks get

along without papas and mammas?"

"I don't know, I'm sure dear," said Mrs. Burton, remembering how helpless she found herself when her hasband first took her from beneath her mother's wing.

"Don't they ever have something to tell 'em, an' then feel like somebody else when they find they ain't there

to tell 'em to ?"

"I—I suppose some do," said Mrs. Burton, recalling some periods of her own life when she longed for a confidant who should be neither lover nor friend.

"Don't you think maybe they look all around then, an' think the nicer things are the lonelier they are?"

continued Budge.

"Yes, dear," replied Mrs. Burton, putting a kiss upon

the young man's forehead,

"Musht be awful not to have anybody to ask for pennies when youzh lonesome an' don't know what else to

do," remarked Toddie.

"An' not to have anybody hold you to keep from kind o' tumblin' to pieces when you've seen enough of everything, an' done enough of everything, and don't know what's gein' to happen next, an' wish it wouldn't happen at all," said Budge. "Say Aunt Alice, folks don't ever have to feel that way when they get to be angels, do they?"

"No, indeed," said Mrs. Burton.

"Well, do you think it makes folks in heaven happy to have a father—the Lord, you know—where there ain't anything to ask Him for? If they're happy the whole time, I don't see when they can think about how nice it is to have a heaven papa. Do little angels ever have to go away from home an' stay a few days, an' not see their father at all?"

"Mercy-no!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, with a shudder. "Where do you get such ideas, Budge?"

"Nowhere," said the boy, "I don't get 'em at allthey get me, an' don't lot go of me until I think myself most to pieces, or else get somethin' new to do that makes me forget 'em."

ts get

on, re-

n her

wing.

' then

there

alling

a con-

then,

are?"

upon

r pen-

lse to

ı kind

every-

know

appen

ever

els, do

nappy

ain't

vhole

ice it

ve to

their

Mrs. Burton mentally resolved to immediately find something new for Budge to do, if only to keep him from leading her mind upon the ground which, being unknown to her, she assumed must be dangerous. Her anxiety was not lessened when Toddie strayed into more active conversation.

"Aunt Alish," said he, "what does little boy angels do with their pennies when they get 'em? Ish there candy stores up in hebben, and do the folks that keep

'em give more for a penny than they do here?"

"Pennies are no use in heaven, Toddie," said Mrs. Burton, almost frantic to find a way of escape from the pair of literalists, yet remembering her longings of the early morning to have the boys with her, that she might find her way to their hearts and lead them into her own.

"What !-not good for anything ?" asked Toddie. "Wouldn't it be djeadful then if I was to get to be an angel right now-there'sh sixty-four pennies in my sav-

ings bank."

"You can't carry pennies to heaven, you silly boy!" exclaimed Budge. "In a place where the streets are made of gold, you don't suppose anybody cares for the pennies, do you? I don't s'pose you could buy a single stick of candy for less than a dollar bill."

"If you little boys are so fond of candy," said Mrs. Burton, in theological desparation, "we will make a lot

ourselves right after lunch."

"Oh, oh!" exclaimed Budge. "Can common folks like us make candy?"

"Certainly," said Mrs. Burton; "but we are not com-

mon folks, Budge."

"I think we are," said the boy, "when I think about what lovely people candy-makers must be."

"How much will we make" asked Toddie. Two pen-

nies' worth?"

"Oh, yes; more than two little boys can eat in a day." "Gwacious Peter!" exclaimed Toddie, "that would be more than a whole candy-store full! Come on! Don't letsh eat any lunch at all, so's to have our tummuks all

empty for the candy." "I'll bet I can walk faster than you can, Aunt Alice," said Budge, tugging at his aunt with one hand and push-

ing her with the other.

"I can run fashter than bofe of you," shouted Toddie;

"come on!"

Mrs. Burton declined both challenges, but the boys went rapidly over the course without her, and ran frantically up and down the piazza until their Aunt joined them.

"What are you goin' to make it in, Aunt Alice?" shouted Budge, while his aunt was yet a hundred yards

away.

"A saucepan," replied the lady.

"A washboiler would be better—two washboilersh!" suggested Toddie.

"Now, do you want to go home to-day, Budge?" asked

Mrs. Burton, mischievously.

"I-well-I guess you'd better not remind me very much about it," replied Budge, "else maybe I'll want to. What kind of candy is it goin' to be?"

" Molasses," said Mrs. Burton.

"The stick kind or the sticky?" asked Toddie. "Both," replied the lady, ascending the steps.

"Oh, goody, goody!" exclaimed Toddie, clutching at his aunt's dress. "I want to kiss you,"

" An' I want to give you an awful big hug." said Budge. Mrs. Burton accepted these proffered tokens of esteem, to the serious disarrangement of her toilet, and afterward spent two miserable hours in trying to pacify the boys until lunch-time. The boys ate scarcely anything, and remonstrated so persistenly against their aunt's appetite that the lunch remained almost untouched. Then the lady was escorted to the kitchen by both her nephews, and there was an animated discussion as to the size of the saucepan to be used, and the boys watched the pouring of the molasses so closely that not a fly dared to assist. Then they quarreled for the right to stir the odorous mass until Mrs. Burton was obliged to allot them three-minute reliefs by the kitchen clock, and Budge declared that his turns didn't last more than a second, while Toddie complained that they occupied two hours, and each boy had to assist at the critical operation of "trying," and they consumed what seemed to them long, weary years in watching the paste cool itself. When, at last, Mrs. Burton pronounced one panfull ready to "pull," a deep sigh of relief burst from each little chest.

"This is the way to pull candy," said Mrs. Burton, touching her fingers lightly with butter, and then taking a portion of the paste from a pan and drawing it into a string in the usual manner. "And here," she said, separating the smaller portions, "is a piece for each of you."

Budge carefully oiled his fingers as he had seen his aunt do, and proceeded cautiously to draw his candy, but Toddie seized his portion with both hands, raised it to his mouth, and fastened his teeth in it. Mrs. Burton sprang at him in an instant.

on folks

ot comk about

wo pen-

a day." would

Don't uks all

Alice." push-

oddie :

went ically m.

ice ? " vards

sh!"

sked

very t to.

"Stop, Toddie, quick? It may fasten your teeth to-

gether so you can't easily open them."

Many were the inarticulate noises, all in a tone of remonstrance, that Toddie made as his aunt forcibly removed the mass from his face. When at last he could open his mouth, he explained:

"Don't want mine pulled-itsh too awful good the way

it izh -you'll pull the good out, Izh 'fyaid."

"You boys should have aprons on you," said Mrs. Burton. "Budge, put down your candy, run up-stairs, and

tell Jane to bring down two of Toddie's aprons."

Budge hurried up-stairs, forgetting the first half of his aunt's injunction. Returning, he had just reached the foot of the main stair, when the door-hell rang. Hastily putting his candy down, he opened the door, and admitted two ladies who asked for Mrs. Burton.

"I guess she's two busy makin' candy to be bothered by any lady," said Budge, "but I'll ask her. Sit down."

Ten minutes later, Mrs. Burton, by a concentration of effort peculiar to woman, but which must ever remain a mystery to man, entered the parler in afternoon dress, and greeted her visitors. Both rose to meet her, and with one of them rose also a rocking-chair with a cane seat; this remained in mid-air only an instant, however, for the lady's dress had not been designed for the purpose of moving furniture, and, with a sharp, ripping sound, like that of musketry file-firing afar off, her skirt soon took the appearance of a train dress, heavily puffed at the waist with fabric of another color.

Both ladies endeavored to disengage her, while Mrs. Burton turned pale and then red as she discovered the cause of the accident, while Budge's voice was heard from

the doorway, saying:

"Aunt Alice, have you seen my candy? I laid it

down somewhere so's to let those ladies in, an' now I can't find it!"

An indignant gesture by Mrs. Burton sent Budge away pouting and grumbling, and the chambermaid was summoned, and the visitor's dress was repaired temporarily and the accident was being laughed away, when from the kitchen there arose an appalling sound. It was compounded of shrieks, yelps, and of a peculiar noise as of something being thrown upon the floor.

The noise increased; there were irregular foot-falls upon the kitchen-stairs, and at last Toddie appeared, dragging by the collar the dog Jerry, from whose fore-feet hung, by a slowly lengthening rope of candy, one of

the pans of the unpulled paste.

"I fought if I gived him candy he would be nicer to me," explained Toddie, "so I shased him into a closet, and put the pan up to his nose, an' told him to help his-

self. And he stuck his foot in, an'-"

Further explanation was given by deeds, not words, for as Toddie spoke, the dog kicked violently with his hind feet, disengaged himself from Toddie, and started for the door, dragging and lengthening his sweet bonds behind him upon the floor. Toddie shrieked and attempted to catch him, stepped upon the candy-rope, found himself fastened to the carpet, and burst into tears, while the visitors departed, and told stories, which by the next afternoon had developed into the statement that Mrs. Burton had been foolish enough to indulge her nephews in a candy-pulling in her parlor and upon her new carpet.

As for the boys, Budge ate some of his candy, and Toddie ate a great deal of everybody's, and had difficulty in saving a fragment for his uncle. And when he knelt in spotless white to pray that evening he informed Heaven that now he understood what ladies meant when

they said they had a real sweet time.

th to-

of rely recould

e way

Bur-

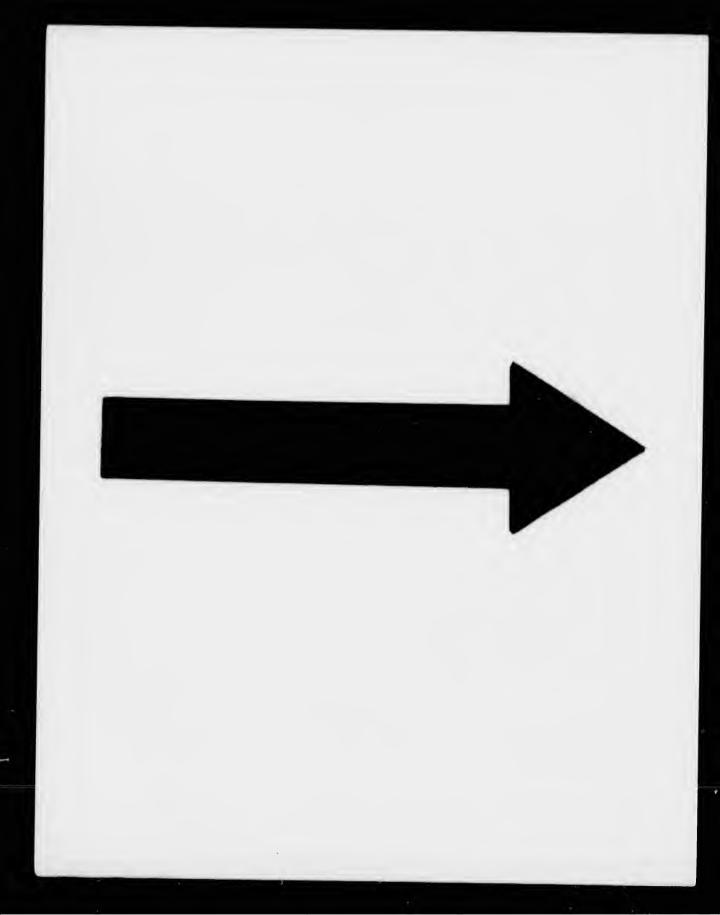
of his d the astily aitted

nered wn." on of ain a ress, and cane

ever, purping skirt

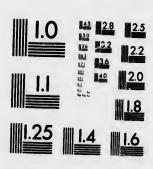
Mrs. l the from

d it



MI.25 MI.4 MI.8

IMAGE EVALUATION TEST TARGET (MT-3)



Photographic Sciences Corporation

23 WEST MAIN STREET WEBSTER, N.Y. 14580 (716) 872-4503

STATE OF THE STATE



## CHAPTER X.

"We're goin' home
"We're goin' home
"We're goin' home
To die no more,"

SANG Budge through the hall next morning, and he repeated the lines over and over so many times that they last impressed themselves upon the mind of Toddie, who asked,

"Budgie, izh you a-tellin' the troof?"

"What 'bout ?"

"Why, 'bout not dyin'; don't little boys hazh to die after goin' to live wif their uncles an' aunts for a little while?"

"Oh, of course they do; but I'm so happy I've got to sing somethin'; the front part of it is troof, and that's three times as big as the other part, and I can't think of any other song 'bout goin' home."

"Thatsh too baddy," complained Toddie. "I fought you wazh tellin' the troof, and I wouldn't never hazh to have a lot of dirt on my eyes, so I couldn't look up into

the sky."

"Why, you won't have to be bothered that way," said Budge. "When you die your spirit goes right up to heaven, an' you can look straight down froo the sky with your new eyes, an' laugh at the old dirt that thinks it's keepin' your old eyes shut up."

"Don't wan't no new eyes," said Toddie; "eyes I've

got izh good enough to see fings wif."

"But you think, Toddie," reasoned Budge, "heaveneyes can't get dust in 'em, or have to be washed, or be bothered with choo-choo smoke." "Why, can't smoke get in the windows of steam-cars

up in hebben?" asked Toddie.

"Why, of course not," said Budge; "not if everything's goin' to be all right up there. There ain't no choo-choos in heaven anyhow. What does angels want of choo-choos, I'd like to know, when the've got wings to fly with?"

"Id never want all the choo-choos to go away, even if I had a fousand wingsh," said Toddie. 'Twould be such fun to fan niyself wif my wings when I was goin'

froo hot old tunnels."

"Tunnels can't be hot in heaven," exclaimed Budge; 
"'cause they're uncomfortable, an' nothin' can be uncomfortable in heaven. I guess there ain't any tunnels there at all. Oh yes! I guess there's little bits of ones, just long enough to give little boys the fun of ridin' in and ridin' out of 'em."

"Well, hows you goin' to ride in an' out if there ain't

no choo-choos to pull the cars?"

Budge reflected and finally replied,

"Well, I'll tell you, Tod. I guess that's one of the things that the Bible don't tell folks about heaven. You know papa says that there's lots of things the Lord don't let people don't know 'bout heaven; 'cause it's none of their business, an' I guess that's one of 'em."

"Wish there'd be some more Bibles, then," said Tod-

die. "I wantsh to know lotsh more of fingsh."

"Well any how," said Budge, "we're goin' home today, an' that fills me so full I ain't got room for the littlest speck of heaven. Wonder who's goin' to take us, an' when we're a-goin', an' ev'ry thing? Let's go ask Uncle Harry."

"Come on!" exclaimed Toddie, "Izh been finkin awful hard bout how to get into his bed-room wifout

nd he times nd of

o die little

got to that's nk of

ought zh to into

said p to with s it's

I've

avenor be bein' scolded, an' now I know. Hurry up 'fore we forgets."

Both boys hurried to the family chamber, and assaulted

the door with fists and feet.

"The overture of the angels," quoted Mr. Burton, and

"positively their last appearance."

"Don't speak of it," said Mrs. Burton. "I've been crying about it in my dreams, I believe, and I'm in a condition to begin again."

"I've a great mind to make them cry," said the man of the house, savagely. "No scrubbing will take the mark

of small shoe-toes out of painted wood."

"Let them kick to their dear little heart's content," said Mrs. Burton. "Not a mark of that kind shall ever be insulted by a scrubbing-brush. I feel as if I'd like to go about the house and kiss everything they've touched."

"You might kiss the sounding board of my violin, then," said Mr. Burton, "where there's an ineffacable scratch from a nail in Toddie's shoe, placed there on the morning of your birthday anniversary. There's a nice generous blot on the wood of the writing-desk, too, where Toddie upset a bottle of violet ink. Would that your kisses could efface the stain that the cabinet-maker says is indelible. Then there are some dingy streaks on the wall beside their bed, where they've lain crosswise and rubbed their heads against the wall.

"It shall remain forever," said the lady.

"What! in your darling spare chamber?" asked Mr. Burton.

A violent mental struggle showed its indications in

Mrs. Burton's face, but she replied,

"The furniture can be changed; we can put a screen in front of the place; we'll change the room in any way, excepting their blessed tokens of cupation." But none of this devotion found its way through the keyhole to shame the boys into silence, for the noise increased until Mrs. Burton herself hastened to draw the bolt.

"It's us," was the unnecessary information volunteered by Budge as the door opened; "an' we want to know when we're goin' home, an' who's goin' to take us, an' how, an' what you're goin' to give us to remember you by, an' we don't care to have it flowers like mamma an' papa always gives us, 'cause we've got plenty of them at home."

"Fruit-cake would be nicesht," suggested Teddie. "Folks 'members that an awful long time, 'cause when mamma once asked papa if he 'membered the fruit cake at Mrs. Birch's party he looked drefful sad, an' said he couldn't ever forget it. Say, Aunt Alish don't you get extra nice dinners for folks that's goin' away? Mamma always doesh; says they need it cauzh folks need to be well-feeded when they'se goin' to travel." [N.B. The distance from the Burton residence to that of the Lawrences' was about a quarter-of-a-mile.]

"You shall have a good-bye dinner, Toddie dear," said Mrs. Burton; "And the very nicest one that I can pre-

pare."

"Better make it a brepspup," suggested Toddie.
"Mebbe we'll be come for 'fore dinner time."

"You shan't be taken until you get it, dear," replied Mrs. Burton.

"I 'spects I'll have an awful good dinner waitin' for us, too, when we get home, said Budge; "'cause that's the way the papa in the Bible did, an' yet he had only one boy come home instead of two, an' he'd been bad."

"What portion of the Scriptural narrative is that child

running into now?" Asked Mrs. Burton.

ntent," all ever like to ached."

on, and

e been nacon-

man of e mark

violin, facable on the a nice

where
t your
er says
on the
se and

ed Mr.

ons in

screen way, "Aunt Alice don't know who you're talking about, Budge," said Mr. Burton. "Explain it to her."

"Why, that boy that his papa made a dinner out of fat veal for," said Budge; "though I never could see how that was a very nice dinner."

"Worse and worse," sighed Mrs. Burton.

"Tell us all about it, old fellow," said Mr. Burton;

"we don't know what you're driving at,"

"Why," exclaimed Budge, "are you bad folks that don't read your bible-books? I thought every body knew about him. Why, he was a boy that went to his papa one day and told him that whatever he was goin'to give him as long as he lived, he wished he'd give it to him all at once. An' his papa did. My! wasn't he a lovely papa, though? So the boy took the money, an' went travelin', an' had larks. There's a picture about it all in Tommy Bryan's mamma's parlour; but I don't think its very larkey; he's just a sittin' down with a whole lot of women actin' like geese all around him. But he had to pay money to have larks, an' he had such lots of 'em that pretty soon he did't have no money. Say, Uncle Harry, why don't people have all the money they want?"

"That's the world's prize conundrum," said Mr. Bur-

con. "Ask me someting easier."

"I'm goin' to have all the money I wantsh when I gets growed," remarked Toddie.

"How are you going to get it?" asked his uncle, with

natural interest.

"Goin' to be real good, an' then ashk the Lord for it," said Toddie. "Wonder where the Lord keepsh the lots of nysh fings he's goin' to give good people when they ashk *Him* for 'em?—money and fings?"

"Why, in heaven, of course," said Budge.

g about,

r out of see how

3urton ;

lks that
ly knew
his papa
'to give
him all
lovely
n' went

it all in hink its to lot of had to em that Harry,

r. Bur-

when I

le, with

for it," the lots on they "Hazh He got a savings bank an' a toy-store?" asked Toddie.

"Sh-h-h!" instructively whispered Mrs. Burton.
"He's only talking of what grown people expect, my

dear," said Mr. Burton; "go on, Budge."

"Well, he didn't have any more money, an' he couldn't write to his papa for some 'cause there wasn't any post-offices in that country, so he went to work for a man, an' the man made him feed pigs, and he had to eat the same things that the pigs ate. I don't know whether he ate them out of a troff or not."

"It's a great pity that you are in doubt on that point,"

said Mr. Burton.

"He could play in the mud like the pigs, too, couldn't he?" said Toddie; "his papa was too far away to know

about it, an' to say 'Don't!' at him."

"I spose so," said Budge, "but I don't think a boy could feel much like playin' with mud when he had to eat with the pigs. Well, he went along bein' a pig-feeder, when all at once he 'membered that there was always enough to eat at his papa's house. Say, Uncle Harry, boys is alike everywhere, ain't they?"

"I suppose so." said Mr. Burton. "Present company excepted, but what reminded you of it, just now?"

"Why, he wanted to go home when he couldn't hook enough from the pigs to fill his stomach, an' my papa says little boys that can't be found when their mamma wants 'em always start for home when they get hungry. That's what this boy off in another country did—papa says the Bible don't tell whether he told the man to get another pig-feeder, or whether he just skooted in a hurry. But, anyhow, he got pretty near home, an' I guess he felt awful ashamed of himself an' went along the back road; for, in the picture of our big Bible-book, his clothes were

awful ragged an' mussy, an' he must have been sure he was goin' to get scolded an' wish he could get in the back door, an' go up to his room without anybody seein' him."

"Oh, Harry!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, "this is growing perfectly dreadful—it's positively sacrilegious."

"The application is the only sacred part of the original, my dear," said Mr. Burton, "and you may trust that boy to discover the point of anything. doctors of divinity were half as quick to do so. Go

ahead, Budge."

"Well," said Budge, "he was sneakin' along, an, gettin' behind trees an' fences whenever he saw anybody comin', that he knew, when all at once his papa saw him. Papas always can see farther than anybody else, I believe, an' they always kind o' know when their boys are comin', an' they just look as if they'd always been standin' right there waitin' for 'em. An' that pig-feeder's papa ran right out of the house without his hat on-that's the way he is in the picture in the big Bible-book -an' grabbed him, an' kissed him, an' hugged him so hard that he had to grunt, an'---"

"An' he didn't say, why how did you get your clozhezh

so dyty, eiver?" said Toddie.

"No, indeed," said Budge. "An' the pig-feeder said he'd been a bad boy, an' he guessed he'd better eat his dinner in the kitchen after that, but his papa wouldn't let him. He put clean clothes on him, an' give him a new pair of shoes, an' put a ring on his finger."

"Ringsh ain't good to eat," remarked Toddie. fwallowed one once, I did, an' it didn't taste nohow at all. And then I had to take some nasty medshin, an'

the ring came un-fwallowed again."

"He didn't give him the ring to eat, you silly boy," said Budge. "Rings squeeze fingers all the time, an' let folks know how the folks that give 'em the rings want

to squeeze them all the time. Then they killed a whole

calf—'cause the pig-feeder was awful empty, you know—

an' they had a jolly old time. An' the pig-feeder's big

brother heard 'em all cuttin' up, an' he was real cross

about it, 'cause he'd always been good, an' there hadn't

ever been any tea-parties made for him. But his papa

said, 'Oh, don't say a word-we've got your brother

back again—just think of that, my boy.' I'm awful sorry for that big brother, though; I know how he felt,

for when Tod's bad an' I'm good, papa just takes Tod

in his lap an' talks to him, an' hugs him, an' I feels

sure he the back ein' him."
s is grow-us."
the originay trust
J wish
so. Go

awful lonesome, an' wish I wasn't good a bit."

"And what do you suppose the bad boy's mamma did

when she saw him?" asked Mr. Burton.

"Oh," said Budge, "I guess she didn't say anything, but just looked so sad at him that he made up his mind he wouldn't ever do a naughty thing again as long as he lived, an' after that he'd stand behind her chair whole half-hours at a time just to look at her where she wouldn't catch him at it."

"And what do you think that whole story means, Budge?" asked Mrs. Burton, determined to impress at least one prominent theological deduction upon her

nephew.

"Why, it means that good papas can always see when bad boys is real ashamed of themselves," said Budge, "an' know it's best to be real sweet to 'em then, an' that papas that can't see, and don't know better than to scold 'em then, needn't ever expect to see their bad little boys come home again."

Mrs. Burton started, and her husband laughed inwardly at this unusual application, but the lady recovered

herself and returned in haste to her point.

n, gettin', y comin', n. Papas lieve, an' e comin', lin' right papa ran hat's the an' grabl that he

clozhezh

eder said er eat his wouldn't ve him a

die. "I nohow at Ishin, an'

lly boy," e, an' let "Don't you think it's intended to teach us anything

about the Lord?" she asked.

"Why, yes," said Budge, "of course it is the best of all papas, he'll be better to his bad children than any other good papas know how to be."

"That's what the story is meant to teach," said Mrs.

Burton.

"Why, I thought every body knew that about the Lord," said Budge.

"If they did, Jesus would never have told the story,"

said Mrs. Burton.

"Oh, I s'pose those old Jews had to be told it," said Budge, "'cause folks used to be awful bad to their children, and believed the Lord would be awful cruel to them."

"People need to be told the same story now, Budge," continued Mrs. Burton. "They love to hear it, and know how good the Lord is willing to be to them."

"Do they love it better than to learn how good they ought to be to their children?" asked Budge. think they're piggish-I wouldn't like my papa an' mamma to be that way; they say that it's gooder to care for what you can give than what you can get. An' Uncle Harry hasn't told us yet when we're goin' home, and who's goin' to take us."

"Your papa is going to come for you as he returns from the city," said Mr. Burton; "I think he wants to tell you something before you go home; you little boys don't know yet how to act in a house where there's sick

mammas and little babies."

"Oh, yes we do," said Budge. "All we've got to do is to sit still an' look at 'em with all our mights.'

"Only dzust dzump up ev'ry two or free minutes to

kiss 'em," suggested Toddie.

"Yes," said Budge, "an' to pat their cheeks."

e best of than any

anything

aid Mrs.

bout the

e story,"

it," said neir chilto them." Budge," it, and

od they
'Then I
apa an'
to care
n' Uncle

me, and

returns vants to tle boys e's sick

t to do

utes to

"An' to put nice things to eat in their mouths, like papa an' mamma does to us, when we're sick," added Budge.

"An' make music for 'em," said Toddie.
"An' give 'em pennies," said Budge.

"An' shake their savings banks for 'em to make the pennies rattle, like Budge did for me once when I was too sick to rattle my own bank," said Toddie, bestowing a frantic hug upon his brother.

"An' put the room to rights for 'em," said Budge.

"An' bring 'em in nice mud-pies all ready baked, like I did once for Budgie, to play wif on the bed when he was sick," said Toddie.

"An' dance for 'em," suggested Budge. "That's the way I used to do for Baby Phillie, an' it always made

him so happy."

"An' put up pictures on the wall for 'em," said Toddie: "we's got whole newspapers full that we's cutted out up in your garret. and there's a whole bottle of mucilage—"

"My war file of Frank Leslie's illustrated papers!" explained Mr. Burton. "How did they find that? Oh,

this cross of love!"

"Whole bottle of mucilage in papa's room to stick 'em on wif," continued Toddie; "an' mamma's room is nice pink, like the leaves of my scrap book that pictures look so pretty on."

"And these are the child-ideas of being good and useful!" exclaimed Mr. Burton, as the boys forgot everything else in the discovery, and consequent quarrel, of their uncle's razor-strop, with an extension at one end.

"Yes," sighed Mr. Burton, "and they're not much nearer the proper thing, in spite of their good intentions, than the plans of grown people for the management of

children, the reformation of the world, and a great many other things."

"Harry!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, in injured tones.

"No personal allusion, my dear," said Mr. Burton, quickly; "I'd no thought of anything of the kind. Both adults and children mean well enough; the difference is that the former wonder why their ideas are not appreciated, while with the children the energies of parents and teachers are devoted to treating mistaken opinions as great sins. How many children could do the kindnesses which Budge and Toddie have devised out of the tendernesses of their dean little hearts, and not be scolded and whipped for their pains? What hosts of children I know who have had all the good blood and kind heart and honest head scolded and beaten out of them, and only the baser qualities of their natures allowed to grow, and these only because in youth many of them are dormant and don't make trouble."

"Why, Harry, what a preacher you are-what a terri-

ble preacher!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton.

"Where does the terror come in ?" asked Mr. Burton, with the signs of that indignation which every man with an idea in advance of his generation must frequently be afflicted by.

"Why to imply that there's so much injustice being

done to children," said the lady.

"Of course the saying of it is worse than the fact of its existence," remarked Mr. Burton, with a curl of the lip.

"Please don't speak in that cruel way," said Mrs. Burton; "it isn't anything of the sort—excepting for a

moment or two."

Mr. Burton apologized, and restored confidence without saying a word, and then the couple turned instinct-

at many

tones. Burton, . Both rence is t appreparents

nions as duesses tenderled and ldren I

l heart m, and grow, re dor-

a terri-

Burton. in with ntly be

being

fact of of the

d Mrs. g for a

e withnstinctively to look for the first causes of their conversation;

but the boys were gone.

"The tocsin of their souls, the dinner-bell-breakfastbell, I mean -has probably sounded," said Mr. Burton; "and I'm as hungry as a bear myself. Let's descend, and see what they've succeeded in doing within five brief minutes."

The Burtons found the dining-room, but not the boys, and the chambermaid was sent in search of them. The meal was slowly consumed, but the boys did not appear.

"You'd better have the cook prepare something additional," suggested Mr. Burton, as he arose and started for his train. "The appetites of the small boy is a principal that accumulates frightful usury in a very small while

after maturity."

Mrs. Burton acted upon her husband's suggestion, and busied herself about household affairs for an hour or more, until, learning that the boys had not yet arrived, she strolled out in some apprehension to search for them. Supposing that they might have been overpowered by their impatience so far as to have gone home at once, she visited the residence of her sister-in-law, and inquired of the faithful Mike.

"Dhivil a bit have they been here," replied Michael. "Ain't we older eyes sore for the soight ov 'em all the whoile again ? They're nowhere about here, rest ye aisy."

"I'm afraid they may be lost," said Mrs. Burton. Mike burst into a prolonged horse laugh, and then, recovering himself by sundry contortions and swallow-

ings, he replied,-

"Beggin' yez pardon, ma'am, but I couldn't help itas the blessed Virgin is smoilin' in heaven, I cuddentbut them byes can niver be lost. Lost, is it? Could ye lose a ghost or a bird? They'll foind their way anywhere they've been once; an' if they haven't been there before they'll belave they have, an' foind their way out all roight. Lave yer boddher till dinner-time, an' mark me wurruds ye'll foind ye've no nade av it. Losht!" and Mike burst into another laugh that he hurried into the stable to hide, while Mrs. Burton returned to her own

home with a mind almost quiet.

The morning ended in lunch-time, however, and no small boys appeared at the table. Mrs. Burton's fears came back with increased strength, and she hurried off again to Mike and implored him to go in search of the children. The sight of an ugly-looking tramp or two by the way suggested the mystery of Charley Ross to Mrs. Burton, and brought some miserable tears to her eyes. Even the doubting Mike, when he learned that the children had eaten nothing that day, grew visibly alarmed, and mounted one of his master's horses in hot haste.

"Where are you going first, Mike?" asked Mrs. Burton. "Dhivil a bit do I know!" exclaimed Mike; "but I'm goin' to foind 'em, an' may the blessed saints go with

me!"

Away galloped Mike and Mrs. Burton fearing that the alarm might reach the boys' mother, hurried home, started the cook upon one road, the chambermaid on another, and herself took a third, while Mike sought the candy-store, the school-house, sundry bridges over brooks, and the various other places that boys instinctively delight in. Mrs. Burton's own course was along a road leading up the rugged, heavily-wooded hill, called by courtesy a mountain; but she paused so many times, to call, to listen, to step considerably out of her way to see if Jimly-descried figures were not those of her nephews, and to discover that what seemed in the forest to be boyish figures were only stumps or bushes, that she spent at least

e before
out all
n' mark
Losht!"
ried into
her own

and no n's fears rried off h of the two by to Mrs. er eyes. the chillarmed, ste.

Burton. but I'm go with

ng that home, on anght the brooks, vely dea road led by mes, to to see phews, boyish at least two hours upon the road, which doubled so many times upon itself. Suddenly she saw on the rugged road beyond her a familiar figure dragging a large green bough.

"Budge!" she screamed, and ran toward him. The little figure turned its head, and Mrs. Burton was shocked to see a very hagged face, whose whiteness intensified the starting eyes, pink, distended nostrils, and thin, drawn lips of her nephew. And upon the bough, holding to one of the upper sprigs tightly with one hand, while with the other he clutched something green and cruested, lay Toddie, dust-encrusted from head to foot.

"Oh! what has happened?" exclaimed Mrs. Burton.

Toddie raised his head and explained.

"Izhe a shotted soldier bein' tookted to where the shooters can't catch me, like sometimes they used to be in the war."

As for Budge, he dropped in the road and cried.

"Oh, what is it?" cried Mrs. Burton, kneeling beside Toddie, and taking him in her arms. And Toddie repled:

"Ow!"

"Budge, dear," exclaimed Mrs. Burton, replacing Toddie, and hurrying to his brother, "what has happened? Do tell me!"

Budge opened his eyes and mouth very reluctantly,

and replied in a very thin voice:

"Wait till I get alive again, an' I'll tell you. I haven't got many words inside of me now—they're all dropped

out, I'm so tired, and oh-"

Budge closed his eyes again. Mrs. Burton picked him up tenderly, sat upon a large stone, rocked back and forth with him, kissed him repeatedly, cried over him, while Toddie turned upon his stomach, surveyed the scene with apparent satisfaction, and remarked:

"Say, Aunt Alish, it's djolly to be a shotted soldier."

Budge slowly recovered, put his arms round his aunt very tightly, and finally said:

"Oh, Aunt Alice, 'twas awful !"

"Tell me all about it dear," said Mrs. Burton, "when you feel well enough. Where have you been all day? Aunty's heart had been almost broken about you."

"Why, you see," said Budge, "we wanted to do something nice for you, 'fore we went home to stay, 'cause you've been so nice to us. Why, when we talked about it, we couldn't think of a single unpleasant thing you'd done to us, though I'm sure you have done some. Anyhow, we couldn't 'member any."

"'Cept sayin' 'Don't!' lotch of timesh," remarked

Toddie.

"Well," said Budge, "Tod thought 'bout that, but we made up our minds perhaps we needed that said to us. An' we couldn' think of anything nicer than to get you some wild flowers. Ev'rybody's got tame flowers, you know, so we thought wild ones would be nicer. An' we thought we could get 'em' fore breakbux if we'd hurry up, so off we came right up to the foot of the mountains, but there wasn't any. I guess they wasn't awake yet, or else they'd gone to sleep. Then we didn't know what to do."

"'Cept get you some bych (birch) bark," said Toddie.
"Yes," said Budge; "but birch bark is to eat, an' not to look at; an' we wanted to give you somethin' you could see, an' remember in a few days by."

"An' all of a sudden I said, fynes! (ferns)," said

Toddie.

"Yes," said Budge, "Tod said it first, but I thought it the same second, and there's such lovely ferns up in the rocks. Don't you see?"

is aunt

'when day?

cause about you'd Any-

narked

to us.
et you
rs, you
An' we
rry up,
ns, but
yet, or
what to

Coddie. an' not in' you

" said

*nught* it in the

Mrs. Burton looked, and shuddered. The cliff above her head was a hundred feet high, jagged all over its front, yet from each crevice exquisite ferns posed their peaceful fronds before the cold gray of the rock.

"'Twasn't here," said Budge; "'twas way' up around the corner, where the rocks ain't so high; but they're

harder to climb. We climbed up here first."

"Oh, you dreadful, darling children!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, giving Budge a squeeze of extra severity. "To think of two little children going up such a dreadful place! Why it makes me dizzy to see your Uncle Harry do it."

"Ain't childrens when we climb mountainsh," asserted

Toddie; "we'zh mans then."

"Well," continued Budge, "we got lots, and throwed each one away 'cause we kept seein' nicer ones higher up. Say, Aunt Alice, what's the reason things higher up always looks extra nice?"

"I know," said Toddie.

"Why is it, then, Toddie?" asked Mrs. Burton.

"'Cauzh theysh closer to hebben," said Toddic.

"G'won, Budgie-I likes to hear bout it, too."

"Well," said Budge, "at last we got to a place where the rocks all stopped and some more began. An' up them was the loveliest ferns of all."

"An' I went up the mountain fyst, I did," said Toddie.

"Yes, Tod did, the blessed little sassy rascal," said Budge, blowing a kiss to his brother. "I told him I didn't believe that any ferns were nicer than any others. but he said, 'Lord'll make 'em so then, for Aunt Alish;' and up he went just like a spider."

"Went up fyst," said Toddie.

"Course you did," said Budge. "'Cause I didn't go up at all. And Tod was pullin' at a big fern with his back

to me, an' the first thing I knew there he was in the air layin' down sideways on nothin'—then he hollered."

"'Cauzh I camed down bunk on whole lotch of little rocks," exclaimed Toddie. "But I didn't lose the fyne—here tizh!" and Toddie held up a badly crushed and wilted ball of something that had once been a fern; seeing which, Mrs. Burton sat Budge upon the stone, hurried to Toddie, thrust the bruised fern into her bosom, and kissed its captor soundly.

"Hold me some more," said Budge; "I don't feel very

good yet."

"Then what did you do?" asked Mrs. Burton, resum-

ing her position as nurse.

"Why, Tod went on hollerin', an' he couldn't walk, so I helped him down to the road, an' he couldn't walk

Mrs. Burton has turned again to Toddie, and carefully examined his legs without finding any broken bones.

"The hurt is in the bottom part of my leg an' the top part of my foot," said Toddie, who had sprained his ancle.

"An' he just hollered mam-ma and pa-pa so sad," continued Budge. "An' 'twas awful. An' I looked up the road an' there wasn't anybody, an' down the front of the mountain and there wasn't anybody, an' I didn't know what to do, 'cause 'twouldn't do to go 'way off home to tell, when a poor little brother was feelin' so dreadful bad. Then I 'membered how papa said he'd sometimes seen shot soldiers carried away when there wasn't any wagons. So I pulled at the limb of the tree to get the thing to drag him on."

"Why, Budge!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, "you don't mean to say you got that bough all alone by yourself, do you?"

"Well, no, I guess not," said Budge, hesitatingly. "I pulled at one after another, but not one of them would split, and then I thought of somethin' an' kneeled right down by the tree, an' told the Lord all about it, an' told Him I knew He didn't want poor little hurt Tod to lie there all day, an' wouldn't He please help me to break a limb to draw him on? An' when I got up off of my knees I was as strong as forty thousand horses. I don't think I needed the Lord to help me a bit then. An' I just gave one pull at the limb, an' down it came kersplit, an' I put Tod on it, an' dragged him. But I tell you it was hard!"

"'Twash fun, too," said Toddie, "'cept when it went where there was little rocks in the road, an' they came up

an' hitted the hurt playshe."

"I dragged it in the soft parts of the road," said Budge, "whenever I could, but sometimes there wasn't any soft place all across the road. An' things jumped inside of me—that little 'heart engine, you know—awful. I could only go about a dozen steps without stoppin' to rest. An' then Tod stopped cryin' an' said he was hungry, an' that reminded me that I was hungry, too."

"But we didn't lose the fyne," said Toddie.

Mrs. Burton took the memento from her breast and

kissed it.

"Why," said Budge, "you do like it awful, don't you? All right, then. Tod an' me don't care for bothers an' hurts then, do we Tod!"

"No, indeedy," said Toddie. "Not when we can ride like shotted soldiers, an' get home to get brepspup an'

lunch togevver."

"Neither of you shall have any more trouble about getting home," said Mrs. Burton. "Just sit here quietly while I go and send a carriage for you."

l." f little fyne ed and

the air

n; seeburried m, and

el very resum-

valk, so t walk

refully

the top

l," conup the s of the t know nome to ful bad. es seen

wagons. to drag

u don't self, do "My!" said Budge, "that'll be lovely; won't it, Tod? Ain't you glad you got hurt? But say, Aunt Alice, haven't you got any crackers in your pocket?"

"Why, no-certainly not!" exclaimed the lady, tem-

porarily losing her tenderness.

"Oh!" said Budge, "I thought you might have; papa always does when he goes out to look for us when we stay away from home a good while."

Suddenly a horse's hoofs were heard on the road

below.

"I shouldn't wonder if that was Mike." said Mrs. Burton; "he has been out on horseback, looking for you."

"I shouldn't wonder if 'twas papa," said Budge; "he's the funniest man for always comin' anywhere first when we need him most."

"An' wif crackers," remarked Toddie.

The clattering hoofs came nearer, though slower, and finally, true to the children's intuitions, around the bend of the road came Tom Lawrence on horseback, an old army haversack and canteen slung over his shoulder.

"Papa!" shouted both boys; "hooray!" Tom Lawrence waved his hat, and Toddie shouted, "He's got the crackers, I see the bag!" The father reined up suddenly and dismounted, Budge rushed to his arms, and Toddie exclaimed.

"Papa, guesh its a long time since you's seen a shotted

soldier, ain't it?"

Then Toddie was placed in the saddle, and Budge behind him, and the precious haversack was opened and found to contain sandwiches, and both boys tried to drink out of the canteen, and poured a great deal of water into their bosoms, and Tom lead the horse carefully, and Mrs. Burton walked upon one side, with a hand under Toddie's lame leg to keep the bruised ankle it Alice, adv. tem-

it, Tod?

ve ; papa when we

the road

Irs. Burr you." ; "he's st when

ver, and
he bend
, an old
ler.
m Lawgot the
uddenly

shotted

Toddie

Budge ed and ried to deal of se carewith a l ankle

from touching the saddle, and she did not swerve from the middle of the dusty road, even when carriages full of stylish acquaintances were met, and both little heroes, like men of larger growth, forgot at once that they had ever been heroic, and they prattled as inconsequently as any couple of silly children could have done, and the horse was led by a roundabout road, so that no one might see the party and apprise Mrs. Lawrence that anything unusual had happened; and the boys were heavily bribed to tell their mother nothing until their father had explained, and they were carried in, each in his father's arms, to kiss their mamma; and when they undressed and went to bed, the sister-baby was, by special dispensation of the nurse allowed to lie between them for a few moments, and the evening ceremonies were prolonged infinitely by the combined arts of boys and parent, and then Budge knelt and prayed,

"Dear Lord, we're awful glad to get back again, 'cause nobody can be like papa and mamma to us, an' I'm so thankful I don't know what to do for bein' made so strong when I wanted to break that limb off of the tree, and bless dear Aunt Alice for findin' us, and bless poor uncle more, 'cause he tried to find us, and was disappointed, and make every little boy's papa just like ours, to come to 'em just when they need him, just like you.

Amen."

And Toddie shut his eyes in bed, and said.

"Dee Lord, I went up the mountain fyst—don't forget that. Amen."

## CHAPTER XI.

HERE was a little family conclave at the Lawrence house a fortnight later. No deliberative meeting had been intended, quite the contrary; for Mrs. Lawrence was on that day to make her first appearance at the dinner-table within a month, and Mrs. Burton and her husband were invited to step in informally on the occasion, and they had been glad enough to do so, although the boys, who had been allowed to dine that night with the family in honor of the occasion, conversed so volubly, that no other person at the table could speak without interruption. But there came an hour when the boys could no longer prolong the usual preliminaries of going to bed, although they kissed their parents and visitors once as a matter of course, a second time to be sure they had done it, and a third time to assure themselves that they had forgotten nobody. Then several chats were interrupted by various juvenile demands, pleas and questions from the upper floor; but as, when Lawrence went in person to answer the last one he found both boys sleeping soundly, the families devoted themselves to each other with the determination of passing a pleasant evening. They talked of what was going on in the world, and a great deal that might be going on but was not, the blame being due to persons who did not think as they did; they sang, played, quoted books, talked pictures and bric-a brac, and then Mrs. Lawrence changed the entire course of conversation by promising to replace Mrs. Burton's chair which the dog Jerry had destroyed by special arrangement with the boys.

"You shan't do anything of the sort," said Mrs. Burton; "just keep the dear little scamps from playing such

pranks on any one who don't happen to love them so well, and I'll forgive them."

"You don't imagine for a moment that they knew what the result would be when they tied Jerry to the

chair, do you ?" asked Mrs. Lawrence.

"Never!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, emphatically, "but they did it, and it might have happened somewhere else, with some one who didn't love them so well, and what would they have thought?"

"She means that strangers would have imagined your boys to be a couple of little boors, Nell," said Mr. Burton

to his sister.

"Strangers know nothing whatever about other people's children," said Mrs. Lawrence with considerable dignity, "and they should therefore have nothing to do with them and pass no opinions upon them. No one estimates children by what they are; they only judge by the amount of trouble they make. Some bloodless little mannkins—they're almost idiots, poor little things!—go through childhood as pinks of propriety, simply because they never do anything out of the way. What do people care about the good things and loving things that the helpless, almost soulless little things don't do?"

"Now you've done it, Mistress Alice," said Mr. Burton to his wife. "It is better to meet a she-bear that is robbed of her whelps than a mother whose children are

criticised by any one but herself."

"I've done it!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton. "Who translated any quiet remark into something offensive enough to make any body angry? Besides, you've misapplied Scripture only to suggest things worse yet. If I'm not mistaken' the proverb about the she-bear and her whelps has something in it about a fool and his folly. Do you

Ars. Lawearance at
arton and
ly on the
do so, alline that
sion, conble could
an hour
al prelimr parents

Lawrence

meeting

n several lemands, as, when he found d thempassing a

l time to

ire them-

ng on in g on but did not books.

awrence omising erry had

rs. Buring such mean to insinuate such insulting ideas about your sister and her darlings?"

But no amount of badinage could make Mrs. Lawrence forget that some implied advice was secreted in her sisterin-law's carefully worded remark, so she continued.

"I'm extremelly sorry they had to go to you, but I couldn't imagine what better to do. I wish Tom could have staid at home all the while to take care of them I hope, if we ever die, they may follow us at once. Nothing is so dreadful as the idea of one's children being perpetually misunderstood by some one else, and having their dear honest little hearts hardened and warped just when they should be cared for most patiently and tenderly."

"Why Helen!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, changing her seat so as to take Mrs. Lawrence's hand, "I'd die for your children at any time, if it would do them any good."

"I believe you, you dear girl," said Mrs. Lawrence recovering her natural manner, and not entirely unashamed of her outburst of feeling, "but you don't understand it all, as you will some day. The children trouble me worse than they ever did or can any one else; but it isn't their fault, and I know it, and can endure it. No one else can. I am sure I don't know how to blame people who are annoyed by pranks naturally annoying."

"Then what's to be done with youngsters in general?"

asked Mrs. Burton.

"They're to be kept at home," said Mrs. Lawrence—
"kept under eye of father or mother continually, until
they are large enough to trust; and the age at which
they're to be trusted should not be determined by the
impatience of their parents either."

"Don't be frightened, Alice," said Tom. "Helen had some of these notions before she had any boys of her

own to defend, they're of juvenile application."

sterand wrence r sister-

l, u, but I n could hem I

Nothing perpetuge their when rly."

d."
wrence
shamed
tand it
e worse
't their

or your

't their lse can. who are eral?"

ence— , until which by the

en had of her "They're certainly not the result of my children's happy experiences with the best aunt and uncle that ever lived," said Mrs. Lawrence, caressing her adopted sister's hand. "If you could hear the boys' praises of you both, you'd grow insufferably vain, and imagine yourselves born to manage orphan asylums."

"Heaven forbid!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, the immediate result of her utterance being the partial withdrawal of Mrs. Lawrence's hand. "There are only two children

in the family-"

"Three," corrected Mrs. Lawrence, promptly.

"Oh, bless me, what have I said!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton. "Well, there are only three children in the family, and they are not enough to found an asylum, while I feel utterly unfitted to care for any child that I don't know very well and love very dearly."

"Is it possible that any one can learn so much in so short a time?" exclaimed Tom Lawrence. "Harry, my

boy, you're to be congratulated."

"Upon educating me?" asked Mrs. Burton, with an

assumed pout.

"Upon the rare wisdom with which he selected a wife —or, the special favour he found at the court where

matches are made," explained Tom.

"Harry didn't select me at all," said Mrs. Burton.

"Budge did it for him, so of course the match was decreed in heaven. But may I know of what my sudden acquisition of knowledge consists? If anything in my experience with the boys that I am not to feel humiliated about, I should be extremely glad to know of it. I went into the valley of humiliation within an hour of their arrival, and since then I've scarcely been out of it."

"If it weren't of being suspected of a tendency to throw moral deductions at people," replied Tom, "I would say that that same valley of humiliation is very prolific in discoveries. But, preaching aside, you have made a rare discovery in learning that no one can manage children without first loving them; even a heart full of love has to make room for a good deal of sorrow over blunders and failures."

"To say nothing of the way that same affection thins the hair on top of a father's head," suggested Mr. Burton.

"Personalities of that sort are out of order until I

reach threescore years," said Tom.

"I've learned that affection is absolutely necessary," said Mrs. Burton, "but I confess that I don't see clearly that low requires that one should be trampled upon, wheedled, made of no account and without authority in one's own house, submit to anything, in fac——"

"Now you've done it again," whispered Mr. Burton to his wife, as Helen Lawrence's cheek began to flush, and

that maternal divinity replied,

"Does the parent of all of us resign this authority when he humors us in our childish ways because we can't comprehend any greater ones? Every concession is followed by growth on the part of his children if they are honest; when they're not, it seems to me that the concessions aren't made. But my children are honest."

Mrs. Burton's lips were parting, seeing which her hus-

band whispered,

"Don't!"

There was a moment or two of silence, and then Mrs. Burton asked:

"How are people to know when they're not being imposed upon by children?——" can't apply to the funny little things the rules that a whain the ways of grown people."

"Is it the most dreadful thing in the world to be im-

posed upon by a child?" asked Tom; "we never impose upon them, do we? We never give them unfair answers, arbitrary commands, unkind restrictions, simply to save ourselves a little extra labour or thought?"

"Now, Tom!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, "I don't do

anything of the sort, I am sure."

"Why will you display so touching a conscience, then?" whispered her husband. "If you continue to put up your defense, the instant Tom launches a criticism, he'll begin to suspect you of dreadful cruelty to the boys."

"Not I," laughed Tom.

"She had you to reform for half a year before the boys

visited her," said Helen, "and you still live."

"But, Tom, seriously now, you don't mean to have me infer that children shouldn't be made to mind, and be provented from doing things that can bother their elders?" asked Mr. Burton.

"Certainly they should have to obey," said Tom, "but I'd rather they would'nt, if at the same time they must learn, as in general they can't help doing, that obedience is imposed more for the benefit of their elders than them-

selves."

"I was always taught to mind," said Mrs. Burton, "with the not unusual, though always unconscious peculiarity, of supposing the recital of their own personal experience to be an unsufferable argument and precedent."

"Do you find the habit still strong in her, Harry?"

asked Tom.

"Do I!" exclaimed Harry, with a mock tragic air, "'could I the horrors of my prison house unfold;' you would see that the obedient member of the Burton family never appears in dresses."

"Certainly not," said Mrs. Burton. "Didn't he pro-

when

s very

u have

man-

rt full

w over

thins

urton.

until I

sary,"

clearly

upon,

rity in

ton to

h, and

t comllowed onest; essions

er hus-

n Mrs.

ng imfunny grown

be im-

mise to be mine to command, and shall I neglect my responsibilities? I obeyed my parents."

"And never doubted that their orders were wise, beneficent, and necessary, of course?" asked Lawrence.

"Tom, Tom!" said Helen, warningly; "if you don't want Alice to abuse other people's children, be careful what you say about other childrens' parents. Don't play grand inquisitor."

"Oh, not at all," said Tom hastily; "only I should like to borrow woman's curiosity for a while, and have

it gratified in this particular case."

"I don't know that I always admitted the wisdom of my parents' command," said Mrs. Burton; "but how could I? I was only a child."

"You rendered unquestionable obedience in spirit as well as in act, when you became a young lady, then,"

pursued Tom.

"No, I didn't—there!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton; "but what return can a child make for parental care and suffering, except to at least seem to be a model of compliance with its parents' desires?"

"Good!" exclaimed Harry. "And what can a husband who knows that his own way is best, do to recompense wifely companionship, but to meekly do as his wife wants him to do, no matter how incorrect her ideas?"

"He can listen to reason and not be a conceited goose," said Mrs. Burton; "and he can refrain from impeding the

flow of brotherly instruction."

"Oh, thank you—thank you!" said Tom. your irony may sharpen my wits a little, for you've bet me upon my hobby, between you, and I must ride it until I'm tired out."

"Don't be priggish, Tom," said Helen, warningly. "I'll try not," said Tom; "but one can't tell unwelct my re-

ise, benence.

vou don't e careful on't play

I should and have

isdom of ow could

spirit as v, then,"

n; "but and sufnpliance

n a husrecomhis wife eas ? "

goose," ding the

'I hope u've bet it until

gly. l unwel-

come truths in this world without being a prig-by reputation at least."

"Tom shall say what he pleases," said Mr. Burton; "I command it."

Mrs. Lawrence's smile showed that she would be satisfied

with the result, and her husband continued:

"Children-ninety-nine one-hundreths of those I've seen, at least-are treated as necessary nuisances by their The good fathers and mothers would be horrified to realize this truth, and when it accidentally presents itself, as it frequently does to any with heart and head, its appearance is so unpleasing and perplexing, that they promptly take refuge in tradition. Weren't they brought up in the same way? To be sure, it's the application of the same rule that has always made the ex-slave the cruelest of overseers, and the ex-servant the worst of masters; but such comparisons are odious to one's pride, and what chance has self-respect when pride steps down before it?"

"Poor human nature!" sighed Harry. "You'll get to

Adam's fall pretty soon, won't you, Tom?"

"Don't fear," laughed Mrs. Lawrence; "it's the falling of other people that troubles me-that, and their willingness to stay down when they've tumbled, and the calmness with which they can lie quiet and crush poor little children who aren't responsible for being under them. Adam knew enough to wish himself back in his honorable position, but most parents have had no lofty position to which they could look longing back, and there are but few of them that can remember any such place having been in the possession of any member of their respective families."

"But what is to be done, even if any one wants to live up to your ideal standard as a guardian of children?" asked Mrs. Burton,—"submit to any and every imposition, allow every misdeed to go unpunished, by the ruled

instead of the ruler?"

"Oh no," said Tom, "it's something a great deal harder than that. It's to live for the children instead of one's self."

"And have all your nice times spoiled and your plans

upset ?"

"Yes, unless they're really of more value than human life and human character," replied Tom. "You indicate the proper starting point in your last remark; if you'll study that for yourself, you'll learn a great deal more than I can tell you, and learn it more pleasantly too."

"I don't want to study," said Mrs. Burton, "when I

can get my information at second-hand."

"Go on, Tom," said Mr. Burton, "continue to appear in your character of the 'Parental Encyclopædist' we'll try to stop one ear, so that what goes in at the other

shall not be lost."

"I only want to say that the plans and good times which Alice alluded to as being spoiled by the children, are what ruin every promising generation. The child should be taught, but instead of that he is only restrained. He should be encouraged to learn the meaning and the essence of whatever of the enevitable is forced upon him from year to year; but he soon learns that children's questions are as unwelcome as tax-collecters or lightning-rod men. And it's astonishing how few hints are necessary to give a child the habit of retiring into himself, and from there to such company as he can find to tolerate him."

"You needn't fear for your boys, Tom." said Mr. Bur-"I'd pay handsomely for the discovery of a single question which they have ever wanted to ask, but re-

frained from putting."

y the ruled deal harder ad of one's

your plans

han human ou indicate k; if you'll more than

"when I

to appear dist 'we'll the other

good times the chilion. The he is only the meanvitable is oon learns tax-collecg how few of retiring as he can

Mr. Burf a single k, but re-

"And what myriads of them they can ask-not that there's anything wrong about it, the little darlings," said Mrs. Burton.

"I am glad of it," said Tom; "but I hope they'll never again have to go to any one but their mother and

me for information."

"Now, Tom, there you go again," said Mrs. Burton; 'don't believe I ever refused them an answer, or an-

swered unkindly."

"Certainly you haven't," said Tom; "excuse a stale quotation-'the exception proves the rule,'--and I've really been nervously anxious about the soundness of this rule, until you were brought into the family, for I never knew another exception."

"May I humbly suggest that a certain brother-in-law existed before the boys had an Aunt Alice?" asked Mr.

Burton.

"Oh, yes," said Tom; "but he was too well rewarded for the little he did, to be worthy of consideration."

Mrs. Burton inclined her head in acknowledgement of

her brother-in-law's compliment, and asked:

"But do you think all children's questions are put with any distinct intention? don't you imagine that they ask a great many because they don't know what else to do, or because they want to-to-"

"To talk against time, she means, Tom," said Mr.

Burton.

"Very likely," said Tom. "But the answers are what are of consequence, no matter what the motive of the questions may be."

"What an idea!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton; "really,

Tom, aren't you afraid you're losing yourself?"

"I really hadn't noticed it," said Tom; "but perhaps

I may be able to explain myself more clearly. You go to church?"

"Regularly-every Sunday," responded Mrs. Burton

promptly.

"And always with the most reverent feelings, of course. You never find your mind full of idle questionings, or mere curious wondering, or even a perfect blank, or a circle upon which your thoughts chase themselves around to their starting place without aim or motive?"

"How well you know the ways of the humdrum mind, Tom," said Mrs. Burton. "You didn't learn them from

your personal experience, of course?"

"I wish I hadn't," said Tom; but supposing you at some few times in your life have gone into the sanctuary in such frames of mind, did you never have them changed by what you've heard? and did you never have the very common experience of learning that it is at these very moments of weakness, indecision, blankness, childishuess, or whatever you may please to call it, the mind becomes peculiarly retentive of whatever real value happens to strike it?"

Mrs. Burton reflected, and by silence signified her assent, but she was not fully satisfied with the explanation, for she asked.

"Do you think, then, that all the ways of children are just as they should be !—that they never ask questions from any but heaven-ordained motives !—that they are

utterly devoid of petty guile ?"

"They're human, I believe," said Mr. Lawrence, "and full of human weaknesses, but any other human beings—present company excepted, of course—should know by experience, how little malice there is in the most annoying of people. Certainly children do copy the faults of their elders and—oh, woe is me!—inherit the failings of their

You go to

Mrs. Burton

gs, of course. questionings, t blank, or a selves around

ndrum mind, n them from

he sanctuary hem changed have the very to these very childishness, and becomes happens to

nified her asexplanation,

children are ask questions nat they are

rence, "and nan beings know by exost annoying ults of their lings of their ancestors, but it is astonishing how few they seem to have when the observer will forget himself and honestly devote himself to their good. I confess it does need the wisdom of Solomon to discover when they are honest and when they're inclined to be tricky."

"And can you inform us where the wisdom of Solomon is to be procured for the purpose?" asked Mrs. Burton.

"From the source at which Solomon obtained it, I suppose," said Tom Lawrence; "from an honest, unselfish mind, and the assisting power which is quick to search out and help the honest mind wherever it is. But it is so much easier to trust to selfishness and its twin demon suspicion, that nothing but a pitying Providence saves most children from reform schools and penitentiaries."

"But the superiority of adults—their right to demand

implicit, unquestioning obedience-"

"Is the most vicious, debasing tyranny that the world was cursed by," interrupted Tom Lawrence with startling emphasis. "It gave the old Romans power of life and death over their children, it cast some of the vilest blots upon the pages of holy writ. Nowadays it is worse, for then it worked its principal mischief upon the body, but nowadays I say unto you, fear not them that kill the body, but—excuse a free rendering—fear them who cast both soul and body into hell. You're orthodox I believe."

Mrs. Burton shuddered, but her belief in the rights of the adults, which she had inherited from a line of ancestors reaching back to Adam (or protoplasm, if the scientists prefer to extend the dismal line of evil-doers), was more powerful than her horror, and the latter was quickly overcome by the former. "Then adults have no rights that children are bound

to respect?" she asked.

"Yes: the right of undoing the failures of their own education, and doing it for the benefit of beings of whose existence they are wholly responsible. Can you imagine a greater crime than calling a soul into existence without its own desire and volition, and then making it your slave instead of making yourself its friend?"

"Why Tom, you're perfectly dreadful," exclaimed Mrs. Burton. "One would suppose that parents were a

lot of pre-ordained monsters!"

"They're worse," said Tom; "they're unthinking people with a great deal of self-satisfaction, and a reputation for correctness of life. Malicious people are easily caught and kept out of mischief by the law. The respectable, unintentional evil-doers are those who make most of the trouble and suffering in the world."

"And do you propose to go through life dying deaths daily for the sake of those children," said Alice, "rather than make them what you would like them to be?"

"No," said Tom, "I propose to live a new life daily, and learn what life should be, for the sake of making them what I would like them to be; for I don't value them so much as convenciences and playthings, as for what they may be to themselves, and to the world that so sorely needs good men."

"And women," added Mrs. Lawrence. "I do believe

you've forgotten the baby, you heartless wretch!"

"I accept the amendment," said Tom, "but I didn't make it myself, for the world has already more good

women than it begins to appreciate."

"Bless me!" what a quantity of governing that poor sister-baby will get, then," said Mrs. Burton. "But, of course, you don't call it governing; you'll denominate it

are bound

their own s of whose u imagine e without your slave

exclaimed its were a

iking peoreputation ily caught spectable, ost of the

ng deaths e, "rather be?" life daily,

of making on't value gs, as for orld that

lo believe ı!" t I didn't

t I didn't ore good

that poor "But, of minate it self-immolation; you'll lose your remaining hair, and grow ten years older in the first year of her life."

"I shouldn't wonder," said Tom, with an expression of countenance which banished the smiles occasioned by his sister-in-law's remark.

"Oh, dear!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton, "is there any

more?"

"Only this—it's positively the last—'and, finally, we then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.' Again I would remark, that I believe you're orthodox."

The Burtons looked very sober for a moment, when

suddenly there came through the air the cry-

" Pa-pa!"

Tom sprang to his feet; Helen looked anxious, and the Burtons smiled quietly at each other. The cry was repeated, and louder, and as Tom opened the door a little figure in white appeared.

"I can't get to sleep," remarked Budge, shielding his eyes a moment from the light. "I ain't seen you for so long that I'se got to sit in your lap till some sleep will

come to me."

"Come to auntie, Budge," said Mrs. Burton; "poor papa is real tired—you can't imagine the terrible work he's been at for an hour."

"Papa says it rests him to rest me," said Budge, clasp-

ing his father tightly.

The Burtons looked on with considerable quiet amusement, until there arose another cry in the hall of—

"Pa-pa / ow / pa-pa!"

Again Tom hurried to the door, this time with Budge clinging tightly around his neck, and as the door opened, Toddie crept in on his hands and knees, exclaiming,

"The old bed wazh all empty, only 'cept me, an' I

kwawled down the stepsh 'cauzh I didn't want to be loneshome no more. And Ize all empty too, and I wantzh somefin' to eat."

Helen went to the dining-room closet and brought in

a piece of light cake.

"There goes all my good instructions." groaned Mrs. Burton. "To think of the industry with which I have always laboured to teach those children that it's injurious to eat between meals, and worse yet to eat cake!"

"And to think of how you always ended by letting the children have their own way!" added Mr. Burton.

"Eating between meals is the least of two evils.
When a small boy is kept in bed with a spraine

When a small boy is kept in bed with a sprained ankle, and on a short allowance of food. Oh dear! I see my subject nosing around again, Alice. Do you know that most of the wickedness of children come from the lack of proper attention to their physical condition?"

"Save me! Pity me!" exclaimed Mrs. Burton. I'm convinced already that I don't know a single thing about children, and I'll know still less if I take another lesson

to-day."

"Izh you takin' lessons, Aunt Alish?" asked Toddie, who had caught a fragment of the conversation, "what book is you lyin' from?"

"A primer," replied Mrs. Burton; "the very smallest,"

most insignificant of A B C books."

"Why, can't you read?" asked Budge.

"Oh, yes," sighed Mrs. Burton. "But whether there be knowledge it shall vanish away."

"But love never faileth," responded Mr. Lawrence.

"If want you to learn anything," said Budge, "just you ask my papa. He'll make you know all about it, no matter how awful stupid you are."

nt to be and I

ought in

ed Mrs. 1 have njurious

letting Burton.

d ankle, see my ow that a lack of

n. I'm g about r lesson

Toddie, "what

mallest,

er there

nce. ust you no mat"Many thanks for the advice—and the insinuations," said Mrs. Burton. "I feel as if the latter were particularly pertinent, from the daze my head is in. I never knew before how necessary it was to be nobody in order to be somebody."

The boys took possession of their father one upon each knee, and Tom rocked with them and chatted in a low tone to them, and hummed a tune, and finally broke into a song, and as it happened to be one of the variety known as "roaring," his brother-in-law joined him, and the air recalled old friends and old associations, and both voices grew louder, and the ladies caught the air and increased its volume with their own voices, when suddenly a very shrill thin voice was heard above their heads, and Mrs. Lawrence exclaimed,

"Sh-h-h! the baby is awake."

The subsequent sounds indicated beyond doubt that Mrs. Lawrence was correct in her supposition, and she started instinctively for the upper floor, but found herself arrested by her husband's arm and anxious face, while Mrs. Burton exclaimed,

"Oh, bring it down here, please do!"

The nurse was summoned, and soon appeared with a wee bundle of flannel, linen, and pink face and fingers.

"Give her to me," exclaimed Mrs. Burton, rising to take the baby, but the baby exclaimed "Ah!" and its mother snatched it. Then the baby did its best to hide in its mother's bosom, and its mother did her best to help it, and by the merest chance a rosy little foot escaped from its covering, seeing which Mrs. Burton hurriedly moved her chair and covered the foot with both her hands; though it would have been equally convenient and far less laborious to have tucked the foot back among its habitual wrappings. Then the boys had to be moved

nearer the baby, so that they could touch it, and try to persuade it to coo; And Harry Burton found himself sitting so far from any one else that he drew his chair closer to the group, just to be sociable; and the Lawrences grew gradually to look very happy, while the Burton's grew more and more solemn, and at last the hands of Mr. and Mrs. Burton met under the superabundant wraps of the baby, and then their eyes met, and the lady's eyes were full of tears and the husband's full of tenderness, and Budge, who had taken in the whole scene, broke the silence by remarking,

"Why, Aunt Alish, what are you crying for?"

Then every one looked up and looked awkward, until Mrs. Lawrence leaned over the baby and kissed her sister-in-law, noticing which the two men rose abruptly, although Tom Lawrence found occasion to indulge in the ceremony of taking Harry Burton by the hand. Then the baby yielded to her aunt's solicitations, and changed her resting-place for a few moments, and the gentlemen were informed that if they wanted to smoke they would have to do it in the dining soom, for Mrs. Lawrence was not yet able to bear it. Then the gentlemen adjourned. and stared at each other as awkwardly over their segars as if they had never met before, and the ladies chatted as confidentially as if they were twin sisters that had never been separated, and the boys were carried back to bed, one by each gentleman, and they were re-kissed goodnight, and their father and uncle were departing when Toddie remarked.

"Papa, mamma hazhn't gived our sister-baby to Aunt Alish to keep, hazh she?"

"No, old chap," said Tom.

"I don't want anybody to have that sister-baby but us," said Budge; "but if anybody had to, Aunt Alice d try to
self sitis chair
ne Lawhe Bure hands
oundant
e lady's

tender-

, broke

d, until her sisotly, alin the Then hanged tlemen would

ce was urned, segars

tted as never to bed, goodwhen

by but

would be the person. Do you know, I believe she was praying to it, she looked so funny."

The gentlemen winked at each other, and again Tom Lawrence took the hand of his brother-in-law. Several months later, however, the apprehensions of the boys were quieted by the appearance of a little visitor at the Burtons', who acted as if she had come to stay, and who in the course of years cured Mrs. Burton of every assumption of the ability of relatives to manage other people's children.

THE END.

